№ CS71.M365 1888

GIVEN BY
Col. L. B. Marsh

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011 with funding from
Boston Public Library

http://www.archive.org/details/genealogyofjohnm1888mars

THE GENEALOGY

OF

JOHN MARSH OF SALEM

AND HIS DESCENDANTS,

1633-1888.

COLLECTED AND PUBLISHED BY

COL. LUCIUS B. MARSH,

OF BOSTON, MASS.

REVISED AND EDITED BY

REV. DWIGHT W. MARSH,

OF AMHERST, MASS.

AMHERST, MASS.
J. E. WILLIAMS, BOOK AND JOB PRINTER.
MDCCCLXXXVIII.

+CS71
.M365
1888

Lucius B. Marsh.

President Marsh Family Association,
1887 to 1893.

The Genealogy of John Marsh of Salem.

ERRATA.

Page 11, third line, rope walk should read tannery, and in the eighth line cordage and cables should read leather.

Page 12, the last line but one should read tannery, instead of rope walk. This was the first tannery in the colonies.

Page 19, eighteenth line, Sam Skelton did not return to England. He left Salem after the death of his father and settled in Charlestown.

Page 241, twenty-second line, "wife and two daughters" should read "wife, three daughters and one son".

(Please paste this in book.)

HOW THIS GENEALOGY OF JOHN MARSH OF SALEM CAME TO BE WRITTEN.

HISTORY OF JOHN MARSH, OF SALEM, 1633, AND HIS DESCENDANTS TO 1888.

I have sent to you a copy by mail. I have written this history in honor of the memory of ancestors, intending the books not for sale, but for gifts to libraries, and the descendants of IN MARSH and SUSANNA SKELTON, (the daughter of Rev. SAMUEL SKELTON, Pastor of the First Church of the Puritans). There are a few errors in date, easily detected corrected by the careful reader. There is a mistake page 146—1455. It should read: "He a farmer and baker; he matured into manhood when very young; when only 16 to 17 years was a very large and powerful man. It was said of him that while looking at sailors who had ged a derrick to hoist an anchor of immense weight on board a vessel, he quietly took the hor up and carried it on board and laid it down carefully as though it was of little account; was first married when only 19 years."

All of the above should be taken from page 149—1482.

BOSTON, October, 1888. LUCIUS B. MARSH.

Please paste this on the inside of the cover.

---

trade as mason? She said, Yes. I continued, He returned in 1823, came to my father's house in Fairfield, Maine, he and his wife had with them a baby daughter a few months old, and you are that baby daughter. She said, Yes. I then said, Your father was my cousin. This lady was Mrs. Sarah J. Scotford of Jackson, Mich. The next year, 1886, at the urgent solicitation of the President of the Marsh Association, I delivered the principal address; of which the historical portion was correct, and the rest was composed of truth and fiction, or rather romance founded on facts. I soon became very much interested in the history of my ancestors, and I

The Genealogy of John Marsh of Salem.

ERRATA

HOW THIS GENEALOGY OF JOHN MARSH OF SALEM CAME TO BE WRITTEN.

In 1885, while spending the summer at Franconia, N. H., Mrs. Marsh called my attention to a newspaper notice of the second Marsh family meeting, to be held at Lake Pleasant, Montague, Mass., in July; and she kindly urged me to attend the meeting, which I did. There was a large attendance, all strangers to me, excepting E. J. Marsh of Leominster, with whom I had had some correspondence. John Marsh of Hartford, 1636, was the theme. John Marsh of Salem, of 1633, was mentioned by the president, but was known only to two or three persons present. After the meeting had closed, and while waiting for the cars, a very respectable looking lady, spoke with Mr. E. J. Marsh. In a few moments Mr. Marsh remarked to me, This lady desires to know something of her ancestors; she has come all the way from Jackson, Michigan, for information; and perhaps you may be able to give the desired information. I said to the lady, What was your father's name? She said, John Marsh. I then asked, Was he one of the crew of the U. S. Ship of War, Chesapeake, that was captured by the British Ship of War, Shannon, June 1, 1813? and was he carried to St. John, N. B., where he finished learning his trade as mason? She said, Yes. I continued, He returned in 1823, came to my father's house in Fairfield, Maine, he and his wife had with them a baby daughter a few months old, and you are that baby daughter. She said, Yes. I then said, Your father was my cousin. This lady was Mrs. Sarah J. Scotford of Jackson, Mich. The next year, 1886, at the urgent solicitation of the President of the Marsh Association, I delivered the principal address; of which the historical portion was correct, and the rest was composed of truth and fiction, or rather romance founded on facts. I soon became very much interested in the history of my ancestors, and I

have devoted most of the time the past two years. to obtaining information. I now believe I can sit at my desk, 13 Tremont Temple, Boston, and correspond with all the living descendants of my grandfather, who was born in 1740, Ezekiel Marsh. I have also examined every deed or bond or written instrument on record at the Registrar's and Probate Office in Salem, the records at City Hall, Salem, the records of the towns of Danvers and Peabody, and the history of many towns. and I believe I have as perfect a history as can well be obtained of John Marsh and Susannah, his wife, and her father, Rev. Samuel Skelton, and of the descendants of John and Susannah Marsh. While I have examined all these records myself personally, *others* have also done so, and to Miss Hannah Felton Marsh, of Peabody, I am greatly indebted.—The history of John Marsh, born in 1750, and his descendants, has been written entirely by Miss Hannah Felton Marsh. I am also under obligation to Mr. James R. Marsh of Lowell, who has made diligent search for the history of his ancestor, Jonathan Marsh, (son of Zachary) and his descendants, and thanks are also due to the many who have spent much time, in perfecting the histories of their families, and that of their ancestors. Promising that further efforts will continue to be made to ascertain the history of Ezekiel Marsh, son of John, born 1648, let me say that any information in regard to him and his descendants will be gratefully received.

Lucius B. Marsh,
6 Columbus Square, Boston. Mass

EXPLANATION

As to (1) abbreviations, (2) system of references, (3) liability to mistake in dates in Jan. and Feb. and up to 25th of Mar. before 1752, and sometimes shortly after 1752.

The letter b. means birth, m. or the sign = marriage, d. death, bap. baptized, unm. unmarried, prob. probably, abt. about, per. perhaps, and ? doubt. Small figures immediately above a name (Zachary^{2} John^{1}) mean generations.

Special attention is called to the system of reference here used, as completed by the compiler, and made simpler and more easily understood than any other. Each child and each person married into the family, has a number given at time of birth or of marrying in, placed at the left side of the page and these left side numbers proceed in regular order from beginning to end. The references are always *from* the middle or right of the page and always *to* these left side numbers. Where children are to be mentioned again as married, the referring number follows at the right, the mention of the child in mid-page and directs to the side number of the future partner. In all cases of known marriage the numbers of the two partners are put in mid-page with the sign = between, and the smaller number refers back to mention of the child now married, the larger number to its duplicate close by at the left side. As decimals are used to avoid repetition of a whole number, the highest figure tells the number of all the children and their partners.

Until abt. 1752, the year began Mar. 25 and the months Jan. and Feb. were the 11th and 12th mos. We still retain so much of the old usage as to call the old 7th mo. Septem–ber, the 8th Octo–ber and so we have Novem(9)ber, Decem(10)ber. Of course Jan. would be 11–ber and Feb. 12–ber, or 12th month. If a date in any old manuscript between Jan. 1 and March 25, of any year near or before 1752 has been given us, we should correct to the following year—*i. e.* Feb. 6., 1712 would really be 1713—and we might write 1712–13.

DWIGHT W. MARSH, *Compiler.*

Amherst, Mass., July, 1888.

The Marsh Family of Salem, Mass.

1. JOHN MARSH, of Salem.

The first Marsh, recorded as emigrating from England to America, took oath in England just before sailing, as "John Marshe, Mar. 24, 1633," which means, as we now reckon, 1634. The name John *Marshe appears on Salem record as receiving twenty acres of land Jan. 2, 1637, "2—11 mo. 1636", prob. on birth of his first child. He married prob. in 1635 or early in 1636, number 2.

2. Susanna Skelton, b. 1613 or 14, dau. Rev. Samuel. John Marsh made his will Mar. 28. 1672 and d. Nov. 16, 1674—his will probated Nov. 26, 1674. Farther account of John Marsh, his widow Susanna, and her father and children, follows record of her last born grandchild, No. 41. John and Susanna had 11 children.

3. Zachary, bap. Apr. 30, 1637; m. 14.
4. John, bap. May 9, 1639; m. 24.
5. Ruth, b. or bap. May 5, 1641.
6. Elizabeth, b. July 8, 1646, bap. Sept. 13, 1646.
7. Ezekiel, b. or bap. Oct. 29, 1648.
8. Bethiah, b. or bap. Sept 1, 1650; m. 28.
9. Samuel, b. or bap. Oct. 2, 1652; m. 35.
10. Susanna, b. or bap. May 7, 1654, perhaps ? m. Joseph Sibley whose wife was Susanna.
11. Mary, b. or bap. Sept. 14, 1656.
12. Jacob, b. Aug. 6, 1658—bap. Apr. 16, 1659.
13. Benjamin, b. abt ? 1661 or 1662?

*The records of Salem *always* write the name Marshe.

SECOND GENERATION.

14 = 3. ZACHARY MARSH[2], (JOHN[1])

bap. Salem, Apr. 30, 1637, res. Salem, a farmer on what is now Peabody, m. Aug. 15, 1664, number 14.

14. Mary Sillsbee, dau. Henry of Lynn. He d. 1693, and his widow 1695. Zachary lived and died on his father's farm one-half being given to him by his father's will 1672. They had nine children.

15. John, b. Nov. 26, 1665; m. 46.
16. Mary, b. Dec. 8, 1666, bap. Oct. 5, 1679; m. 53.
17. Zachary, b. prob? 1668. Certainly between 1666 and 1670. see 59.5.
18. Elizabeth, b. bap. 1670; m. 60.
19. Jonathan, b. Apr 14, 1672, bap. June 4, 1672; m 69.
20. Ebenezer, b. May 28, 1674; m. 77.
21. Ezekiel, b. 1676, bap. 1680; m. 81.
22. Abigail, b. 1680 or 1681, bap. Aug. 5, 1683; unm. see 87.5.
23. Benjamin, bap. Nov. 10, 1687; m. 88.

24 = 4. JOHN MARSH[2], (JOHN[1]) of Salem,

bap. May. 9, 1639, was a trader to the West Indies. He was m. by Maj. Hathorne, Mar. 20, 1662, to number 24.

24. Sarah Younge. He d. Aug., 1668, in Barbadoes. (Inv. Estate £300), and his widow m. (2) 1674, Nicholas Chatwell; children.

25. Sarah, b. Dec. 1, 1663; bap. June 12, 1664.
26. Ruth, b. Aug., 1668; m. June 20, 1687, number 27.
27. James Hardye.

28 = 8. BETHIAH MARSH[2] (JOHN[1]), of Salem,

bap. Sept. 1, 1650; m. (His. Col. Essex Co. say 1st 11 mo. 1673, which would be) Jan. 1st, 1674, number 28.

28. Jonathan Sillsbee of Salem. He was brother of Mary Sillsbee, who ten years before m. Zachary, Bethiah's brother. They had six children.

29. Sarah, b. Dec. 5, 1674; m. 42.
30. Child, b. and d. Feb. 16, 1677.
31. Jonathan, b. Mar. 16, 1678; m. 43.
32. Bethiah, b. Apr. 12, 1680; d. ae. 1.
33. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 2, 1685; m. 44.
34. Hannah, b. Oct. 3, 1687; m. 45.

35 = 9. SAMUEL MARSH[2], (JOHN[1]) of Salem.

bap. Oct. 2, 1652; m. Aug. 14, 1679, number 35.

35. Priscilla Tompkins, prob. b. abt. 1653, (dau. John and Margaret). They lived on the original Marsh homestead, and took very kind care of Samuel's widowed mother, which she acknowledged in her will very pleasantly. They humanely protested in favor of John Proctor, executed in 1692, for witchcraft. Samuel d. perhaps? a little before June, 1693, when it is recorded that Susannah, John, Hannah, Margaret and Elizabeth, "children of Priscilla Marsh," were baptized in Salem church. The omission of the name of the father in the record of his children's baptism, perhaps, means that he was not living. Farther account of the mother will appear in connection with her son John and their removal to Mendon. Children.

36. Susannah, b. May 12, 1680; bap. June, 1693.
37. John, b. Sept. 1, 1681, bap. June, 1693; m. 96.
38. Hannah, b. Sept. 18, 1683, bap. June, 1693.
39. Sarah, b. July 18, 1685; m. 104.
40. Margaret, b. Apr. 8, 1688, bap. June, 1693.
41. Elizabeth, b. ? bap. June, 1693.

THE FAMILY AT SALEM.

We have given the children and grandchildren, by birth and by marriage, so far as known, of John and Susanna Marsh, making 41 in the entire family group. When John Marsh died, the youngest of his eleven children, his Benjamin, was probably about 12 years old, and Zachary, the oldest, was 37 years old, with a wife and six children; and nearly all the 23 grandchildren were born before Susanna died. We can, from glimpses in Salem history and from probate deeds, get a more definite idea of this large family, American for less than 40 years, retaining many old world traits and as yet more English than American.

John Marsh had married Susannah Skelton in 1635 or early in 1636. Zachary, their first child, was probably born in the old log house once occupied by his grandfather, Rev. Samuel Skelton, near the church. He was, we think, the first Marsh born in the new world. He was born as early as the latter part of 1636 or very early in 1637, as we know from his baptism. The records of the first church, Salem, show that John Marsh was a church member in 1637, and Susannah Marsh is also mentioned "without date." The window glass "which had come from England" was not put into the new meeting house, which had been "erected in 1635", until the spring of 1637. It may be that at the time of Zachary's baptism, April 30, 1637, under the pastorate of Rev. Hugh Peters, John and Susanna were admitted members of the church in the building then first used as a place of worship, though probably Susannah was received at an earlier date.

John Marsh was granted Jan. 2nd, 1637, 20 acres of upland and meadowland, and on Dec. 21, 1638, he received an additional grant of 10 acres, "to be added to the 20 acres, making the lot 30 acres in all", situated in the north portion of the town, called Northfield, some two miles from the present city hall, lying near where Peabody square now is. At that time three streams of water met there and formed a considerable pond, with an outlet into the river which became a part of the bay. This location was a most desirable place of residence, having its uplands and meadow lands receding from the river in gentle slopes, with charming views of the streams and little lake and the river passing to the sea. It was regarded as a most pleasant and sightly home, and here, surrounded by some of the best families

in Salem, "many of whom had a town residence," and amongst his choice friends John Marsh built his dwelling house, and among other buildings put up a rope-walk, and also, upon the 10 acres last allotted to him, planted an orchard, one of the new things in a new world —mentioned in several deeds. On this ten acres he built a substantial house in 1638 or 1839. All the Marshes lived on this land and other lands purchased adjoining. He had little need of land as he was a cordwainer, and worked at his trade making cordage and cables that went from old Salem to old England and to every part of the world. Had he then thought of having a family of 11 children he no doubt could have had 100 or more acres of land granted to him.

In fact his real estate transactions recorded in the following deeds would show that cash in hand was more valuable to John Marsh 250 years ago than broad acres, and that he was not careful to get or retain large tracts of wild land. We must remember that where now are found sixty millions, then in all America were less white people than now in one of our smallest states or territories.

The figures below refer to books and pages of Salem records.

Book 2, p. 101.

(COPY.)

"John Marsh, and Susanna my wife, and Nathaniel Felton, and Mary my wife, for 20 pounds sterling, deed 40 acres of upland and medow, be it more or less, to John Porter, of Salem; laying between the lands of John Endicott, Esq., on the south side, and John Putnam on the west side, and the lands of the said John Porter on the north side, and butting toward the sea eastward.

18th day, 3 mo., 1655."

(This deed is a very long and carefully prepared paper.)

It was signed:

"John Marsh.
Susanna Marsh, her W mark.
Nathaniel Felton.
Mary Felton, her O mark.

Acknowledged before me John Endicott, Dept. Governor.
Mary Felton acknowledged 14 day. 9 Mo., 1659."

Mr. John Porter meant to have this deed absolutely perfect. He seemed to realize the fact that he was purchasing some 200 acres of land for less than one hundred pounds, that in time would be of very great value.

And the words "more or less" in this deed are significant; for what Mr. John Porter takes in one deed as *twenty* acres "more or

less" has grown in another deed, some years later, to "*two hundred* acres, more or less," and applies to a tract of about two hundred and thirteen acres.

1. 141. John Marsh, of Salem, bought of Ed. Norris, of Salem, teacher, dwelling house and about one acre of land in Salem, by the North river side with land of Isaac Page, on the west side house and land of John Williams, on the east side salt water. 31, 6 Mo., 1657.

2. 112. John Marsh, of Salem, cordwainer, sold Phillip Cromwell, of Salem, about one acre of land with a house, &c., bounded on the North river &c., 1662.

As an illustration of the new and wild nature of Massachusetts in those days, in "1655 John Marsh and John Kitchen were chosen in Salem as searchers and sealers of leather." Cattle brought from England were far too valuable to be lightly killed for their meat or hides, and the leather was largely from the deer, the moose, the wolf, the bear, the fox and lesser wild animals, and the duty of these public officers was to know the animal whose hide was tanned, and to seal the leather under its true name.

As there was at the first only a pathway leading to the town, the usual mode of conveyance was by water, each family owning a row or sail boat. These fertile meadows flowed by both salt and fresh water, were most desirable for farming or gardening, and to John Marsh they were also a desirable place for his business. Here he lived and was loved and respected by the little but choice community with whom he dwelt in peace and prosperity for nearly 40 years, no doubt sending many longing thoughts over the waters with his cordage to old England. Here 11 children were born and grew up to manhood and womanhood, and he was happy in his children's joys, and sorrowful in their sorrows. Perhaps his greatest sorrow was when word came that his second son, bearing his own name, John Marsh, died in 1668 in the Barbadoes. He had been married by Major Hathorne to Sarah Younge in 1662, and left no son, but two daughters, of whom Ruth, born the month her father died, never saw his face. We can see the old man taking the little ones to his arms. Here he died in Nov., 1674. Here many of his children married and resided on, or near his old homestead. Here John's oldest son, Zachary, lived with his parents until after his brothers and sisters were born, assisting his father on the farm or in the rope walk, or in searching and sealing until 1664, when he married Mary Silsby, the daughter of Henry Silsby, of Salem and Lynn. A

house was then built for him, on his father's farm near his father's residence, and here in old Salem he lived, working on the same lands, until 1693, when he died, and here his beloved wife, Mary, died in 1695. They had nine children, all of whom lived useful lives; and you will find their histories, we trust, interesting. John and Jonathan settled their father Zachary's estate in 1703. John, Jonathan, Ebenezer and Ezekiel purchased the estate. At least four of the sons of Zachary have made names that for their children ought to live in the history of our fathers, Jonathan, Ebenezer, Ezekiel and Benjamin; the latter was an able and enterprising and self-reliant man. He was one of the proprietors of the town of Sutton, and moved there in 1716, whither many of the Marsh family and other residents of Salem and vicinity migrated, and successfully built up one of the beautiful and prosperous towns of our good old commonwealth. Ezekiel, who came to be in Salem at the head of our branch of the great Marsh family, and Ebenezer, his nephew. were the last owners of their father, Zachary Marsh's, estate, including perhaps the larger part of the original John Marsh estate.

We give below the will of *John Marsh*, dated Mar. 28, 1672. Probated Nov. 24, 1674.

(COPY.)

I John Marsh though weak in body, yet of perfect memory and understanding, do thus dispose of my outward estate, I give unto Susannah my wife, my dwelling house, with the orchard, and all the land thereunto belonging, for the term of her natural life, and at her decease, to be disposed of by her to which (of) my children (she) shall think fit. I give also unto my wife all my movable goods, only to pay out of the same, such legacies as I shall dispose of to some of my children. I give unto Zachary, my son, a part of my farm, viz. to have on the south end twenty-five pole downward the whole breadth of my farm. I give unto my two sons, Samuel and Jacob the remainder of my farm, to be equally divided between them, of which division, my son Samuel is to have the choice. I give unto my son Ezekiel five pounds, to be paid by my executors at the end of three years after my decease. I give unto my son Benjamin ten pounds to be paid by my executors when he shall attain the age of one and twenty years, I give unto my daughter Bethiah three pounds, to be paid unto her by my executors at the end of three years after my decease. My will is that in case either of my sons, Samuel or Jacob should depart this life unmarried or childless, then the land I have given them, shall be divided between the survivor, and my son Zachary; in case they both depart as above said, the whole farm to fall to my son Zachary. I appoint my wife Susannah executrix of this my last will and testament, and Samuel my son, to be joined with her adjuster, and my loving friends Anthony Buxton and Nathaniel Felton overseers.

NATHANIEL FELTON,
ANTHONY BUXTON,

JOHN MARSH

Nathaniel Felton and Anthony Buxton gave oath in court in Salem 6, 9 mo 1674 that they as witnesses were present when the said John Marsh signed sealed and delivered the within writing as his last will and testament, and that there was no other will of his that they knew of and that the said John Marsh was of good understanding.

(Attest)

HILLIARD VERIN, Clerk.

Inventory of the estate, "this does not include the farm given to Zachary, Samuel and Jacob"

	£. s. d.
Dwelling House orchard and land	60, 00, 00
50 acres of Vacant Land and personal property	75, 4, 6
	£135, 4, 6

When John Marsh made his will 1672 his son Zachary was evidently, as oldest born, looked upon as the main stay of the family. Those were days of English primogeniture. Samuel, b. Oct 2, 1652 was then hardly 20 years old, and he was only 22 years old when his father died. He had always lived at home and had worked with his brother Jacob (16 years old when his father died) upon their father's farm, and they were their parents' principal support. Therefore, in John Marsh's will, while he gave money to the rest to these three he gave land. He gave

½ of his farm to Zachary,
¼ " " " to Samuel,
¼ " " " to Jacob,

THESE three were, and probably intended to continue to be, farmers and he looked to Samuel and Jacob to care for their mother in the homestead as he, in his weakness, soon expected to be taken away. It will be noticed in reading his will that he made tender and wise provision for his dearly beloved wife Susannah. According to their mother's will Samuel and Jacob were very affectionate sons and brothers, and must have greatly respected and loved their oldest brother Zachary, who by English ideas had all a father's responsibility, care and affection for them. They cultivated their lands (which had been increased to about 100 acres) in common until Zachary died in 1693, and his beloved wife Mary died in 1695. The two sons of Zachary, John and Jonathan were then made administrators, and the estate was finally settled in 1703. At that time, John, Jonathan, Ebenezer and Ezekiel "sons of Zachary" purchased the estate. The last record we have of Samuel was in 1692, and Jacob

is mentioned as a witness in 1683 and the last record we have of him (Jacob) was in 1685 in his mother's will. We have no record of Jacob's marriage. Both Samuel and Jacob probably died between 1693 and 1703. Of Samuel Marsh's family and descendants a full and very interesting history will be found later on in this volume. When delusion as to witchcraft spread over Salem for a time, some did not lose their good sense. Zachary and Samuel with their wives, went into the court at the risk of their lives and bore testimony to the good character of John Proctor and his wife Elizabeth (Bassett) Proctor, who were being tried in 1691 for witchcraft. And in 1692 they also signed the following paper of protest written by Nathaniel Felton.

"We whose names are underwritten, having several years known John Proctor and his wife, do testify that we never heard or understood that they were ever suspected to be guilty of the crime now charged upon them; and several of us, being their near neighbors, do testify that, to our apprehension, they lived Christian-like in their family, and were ever ready to help such as stood in need of their help.

Nathaniel Felton, sen, and Mary Felton, his wife.
Samuel Marsh and Priscilla Marsh, his wife
James Houlton and Ruth Houlton, his wife
John Felton and Nathaniel Felton Jr.
Samuel Frayll and Ann Frayll, his wife.
Zachariah Marsh and Mary Marsh, his wife.
Samuel Endicott and Hannah Endicott, his wife.
Samuel Stone and George Locker.
Samuel Gaskill and Revidal Gaskill, his wife.
George Smith and Edward Gaskill."

Ezekiel Marsh, b. Oct. 29, 1648, son of John, evidently did not reside at home after his early youth. We have no records of his marriage, or his place of residence. He signed a petition against imposts in 1668, and the last record we have of him is in his father's will dated Mch. 1672.

Benjamin Marsh, the youngest of John Marsh's children, was born probably in 1660. He was fourteen years old when his father died and 12 years old when his father made his will. It was no doubt understood that Benjamin was not inclined to be a farmer, but proposed to learn a trade (evidently that of joiner) his father therefore directed that 10 pounds should be given to him when he had become twenty-one years of age. We have no knowledge that he was ever married, and the last record we have of him was in 1688. He was then on a visit to Salem. In book 8, p. 463, and book 10,

p. 73, two bonds are recorded, the 1st for 40 pounds 10 shillings, the 2d to John Higginson for 32 pounds. The former is dated in Salem, 1688, Dec. 29. One reads

"I Benjamin Marsh, Joiner, (late of Salem Colony of New England son of John and Susannah) a resident of Rappahanock River, Rappahanock County Virginia," etc.

The records of this and other counties were consolidated and all deposited in Essex County, Va. H. Southworth, the clerk of said county, writes, "I have examined the records of this office from 1656 to the present time but have failed to find anything in reference to Benjamin Marsh or any of his descendants."

A sketch of the father of John Marsh's first and only wife will help us to understand the social position of John Marsh Rev. Samuel Skelton is supposed to have been born in Yorkshire, England about 1584. He entered Clair Hall, Cambridge, about 1599. He graduated about 1606. He received College degree 1611. He became minister to the regular English established church in Lincolnshire about 1608, married about 1612. Mrs. Skelton died in Salem, Mch. 15, 1631. He died in Salem Aug. 2, 1634. His history is very interesting. At the earnest solicitation of John Endicott, who had just been appointed Governor of the New Colony, called The London Plantation in the Massachusetts bay in New England, Rev. Samuel Skelton while in England accepted the position on Governor Endicott's staff, of Minister to the Colony. There was very near and dear relationship existing between the two, as Governor Endicott said that he was converted under the preaching and teaching of Rev. Samuel Skelton, whom he regarded as his spiritual father. As soon as the charter for the new Colony was promised, Gov. Endicott with his wife and not more than fifty others sailed, the last of June, 1628, and arrived in Salem Sept. 6, 1628. Mr. Skelton and family, "3 daughters and 1 son," waited in England to receive a copy of the charter, and full instructions in regard to all matters appertaining to the administration of the Colony. Mr. Skelton with his family sailed in the George May 4, and arrived in Salem June 23, 1629. He organized the first church of the Puritans July 30, 1629. Then he, Rev. Samuel Skelton, was installed Pastor, and Mr. Higginson was installed as teacher, Aug. 6, 1629, they having been ordained in England, and Mr. Skelton having been a Minister for many years of the Established English Church in Lincolnshire. This Salem church

was organized as one of the Established English churches and continued so up to Jan. 1, 1630. The Prayer Book was then dispensed with, and the church became the 2d Independent Congregational church in New England. This change was one of the first to make it possible for the Pilgrims and the Puritans to unite as one colony. Gov. Endicott saw full well the importance of this union. It cost him his office, for Gov. Winthrop was appointed, in the spring of 1630, to succeed him. Mr. Skelton greatly assisted to bring about the union of the two colonies. Of him it is said, "He was of gracious speech." Gov. Bradford, who had sent Doctor Fuller to take care of some sick ones in Gov. Endicott's family in the winter of 1628, was greatly pleased with the straight forward and manly character, and integrity of Gov. Endicott, who reciprocated by writing to Gov. Bradford, June 10, 1629, expressing warm and cordial feelings in regard to the simple mode of public worship by the Pilgrims. Mr. Skelton arriving a few days later, June 23, 1629, the way seemed to be opened for a mutual conference, which finally resulted very happily for the two colonies.

The following is taken from Felts' history of Salem: "1634, Aug. 2. The inhabitants of this place were called to mourn the loss of Mr. Skelton. He had been debilitated a considerable time. No records of his age are known. He was supposed to be older than his colleague, Mr. Higginson. Little was said of him by his contemporaries, who wrote on the events of our colonial history. Unhappily for his being mentioned with due attention, he differed about clerical associations and other subjects, from most of the principal persons in Massachusetts. A chief cause for which they were disaffected with him was his approbation of Mr. Williams. He was also the best friend, and had been the spiritual father, of Mr. Endicott, whose opinions on some points, were becoming very unpopular. Thus thinking and connected, his biography has not been handed down with the particularity of those who were equally meritorious, but no more so. It is compliance with the wishes of the great, and success in combatting for opinions, which oftentimes, independently of real desert, confer upon recorded reputation its best proportions and fairest colors. Of Mr. Skelton's worthiness no just doubt can be entertained. The confidence which the company in London placed in him at first, was never forfeited. They appointed him a member of the first council here, and designated him as one of two to take charge of the colony, in case of Mr. Endicott's decease. As one of

the executive authorities he took a deep interest in the colonial welfare. While sustaining this office, he was called to act with reference to the case of Messrs Browns. He, with others, approved of their departure, as the most effectual means of restoring peace to this plantation. They, on their return home, represented him as maintaining speculations against the church and crown, and thus doing what was unbecoming his sacred profession. Though their account produced a letter of caution from the Company to him and his colleague, yet his motives and precepts, which were so offensive to Messrs Browns, would appear to persons, with different views of ecclesiastical and civil order, not only harmless, but quite justifiable. Frequently a principle or measure entirely correct in itself, is viewed by the mind, under mistaken impressions, as exceedingly incorrect. As a pastor Mr. Skelton was faithful to watch for the safety of his flock, and guide them in the way of duty and happiness. He was ready to reprove deviations from rectitude, and support the truth. He exercised fortitude under severe trials, and stood firmly in his lot; in his manners he was reserved; his talents and attainments were respectable. Johnson says of him—'a man of gracious speech, full of faith, and furnished by the Lord with gifts from above.'

In his various relations, he appeared to have acted with a wise reference to the decisions of Heaven. He toiled and expended his life, not for earthly distinction, possessions and happiness, but for the approbation and blessing of God. He was taken from the trouble already gathering over his people, to the world, where the weary are at rest. As one who ably, benevolently, and faithfully aided to lay the foundation of our present enjoyments, we should ever cherish the recollection of his services with respect and gratitude. We should not measure our esteem of him by the scantiness of former eulogy, but by real deeds and virtues. He left affectionate children and many friends to regret his decease."

Mrs. Skelton died March 15, 1631. Her decease was a heavy loss to the society. She moved in her difficult sphere with so much discretion as to engage the esteem of her acquaintance. She honored the profession of her husband, and gave effect to his principles. Her conduct made her life desirable to others, and her death sincerely lamented.

Mr. and Mrs. Skelton had four children, all born in Lincolnshire, England.

1. Susanna Skelton, born about 1613 or 14, m. John Marsh in 1635 or early 1636.

2. Mary Skelton, born about 1616, died May 8, 1701. She married Nathaniel Felton. He died in Salem, July 30, 1705, aged 90 years. He came to Salem in 1633, he returned to England in 1634, and came again to Salem in 1635 when 19 years of age.

A very interesting history of the Felton family has been written by Cyrus Felton of Marlboro, Mass., published in 1886.

3. Elizabeth Skelton, born about 1618, died , married Robert Sanford of Boston.

4. Samuel Skelton, born about 1622 or before.

He sold to Lieutenant Richard Davenport 4 acres of land lying on the back side of Mr. Buck's dwelling house, 21st Dec., 1643. He must have been 21 years of age to have given this deed. This land was no doubt where his father's log house once stood, and where his father and his family had resided from 1629 until his wife's death in 1631, and his own death in 1634. The son sold all he inherited in 1649, and returned to England soon after.

The colonial authorities granted to Rev. Samuel Skelton, for his valuable services rendered to the colony, some 213 acres of land, which was formerly called Skelton Neck, and has since been called New Mills and Orchard Farm, now a part of Danversport. Of this land Samuel Skelton, Jr. sold to John Porter one neck of land within the bounds of Salem, lying between Crane River and Woolston River for 41 pounds, reserving unto the said Samuel Skelton three acres of the said neck of land, lying farthest west as by a deed *caveat*, dated March 8, 1649.

After the death of John Marsh, widow Susanna m. (2) Thomas Rix, who died before 1684. The will of Susanna tells nearly all that we know in regard to it and we give it in full.

Recorded Nov. 14, 1685, Book 8, Page 296.

To all christian people to whom this present writing shall come. I, Susannah, the relict of Thomas Rix late of Salem deceased, and formerly the relict of John Marsh deceased of Salem aforesaid sendeth greetings. Know ye I the said Susannah having, formerly, by the last will and testament of the said John Marsh my first husband, given unto me his house and orchard with ten acres of land thereunto belonging lying and being in a place commonly called Northfield belonging to Salem, bounded on the south with the land of Jona Burton, on the north with the land of Nathaniel Felton, on the west with a highway and on the east with the salt water. Know ye that I the said Susannah for divers considerations me there-

unto moving and especially for my son Samuel Marsh having both in the time of my first said husband and also in the time of my widowhood, taken great care and pains for our livelyhood and maintainance, for and in consideration thereof, I the said Susannah do by, these presents, give, grant, assign, and set over the said house, orchard and ten acres of land unto the said Samuel my son and Priscilla his wife and to the heirs of their bodies forever, after the decease of me, and said Samuel to enjoy and possess said premises and not before, and he paying unto my son Jacob Marsh six barrells of cider in six years, that is to say, one barrell yearly until the said six years shall be expired, In witness whereof I the said Susannah have set to my hand and seal, dated in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred and eighty-five, Nov. third.

Signed,

her
SUSANNAH W RIX.
mark.

Signed sealed and delivered in the presence
of us,

THOMAS WATKINS,
JOHN FOSTER.

Susannah Rix acknowledged the above written instrument to be her free act and deed

Before me

JOHN HATHORNE, Assistant.

THIRD GENERATION.

As we have no record of marriage of eight of the eleven children of 1 John Marsh, our list now narrows to the families of the children of 3 Zachary[2] and 8 Bethiah[2] (who each married a Sillsbee) and to the children of 9 Samuel[2].

This makes it desirable that we give here some account of the Sillsbees.

Henry Silsbee (now spelt Silsby) was born in London, England, probably in 1608. He came to Salem probably with Mr. Samuel Sharp in 1629, (and was known as Mr. Sharp's "man," that is, he was probably his confidential business man.) "25th day of the 5 month, 1639, Henry Sillsby, Mr. Sharp's man, is receaved an inhabitant within this jurisdicion and ther is graunted to him half an acre of land neer the Cat Cone for a howse-platt," this is the first appearance of the name in Salem records. On the 16th Oct., 1651, Henry Silsby of Ipswich, buys of Obediah Flud of Boston and Thomas Coates of Linn, the now dwelling house of Thomas Coates in Linn, once in the occupation of Joseph Flud; with six

acres of ground next the little river east and west upon Town Common, south by Edw'd Jerson and North by Robert Rand." The little river is "Stacy's" Brook, which crosses the Eastern Railroad a short distance southwest of the Swampscott station. 16th March, 1670-1, Henry Silsbee made further purchases of land of the selectmen of the town. In this deed he is termed "Shooe-maker."

Henry Silsby, b. in London, Eng., probably in 1608, died in Lynn in 1700. He m. (1) Dorothy, (2) Grace Eaton, Nov. 18, 1680. Children:

Henry, b.

Nathaniel, b. abt. 1651, d. abt. 1717, m. 1st Deborah Tompkins, 5 day, 9 mo., 1671, and 2 Elizabeth Pickering before 1697.

(14) Mary, b. m. 3 Zachary Marsh 15 d. 6 mo., 1664.

John, b. prob. June 26, 1646, m. Bethia Pitman, Feb. 15, 1673.

(28) Jonathan, b. m. 8 Bethiah Marsh 1 d. 11 m. 1673. He the brother of Mary who m. Zachery.

Samuel, b. died Oct., 1687, m. Mary Biscoe, July 4, 1676.

Ephraim Silsby, b. d. March, 1729, m. Rachel Bassett, Jan. 23, 1693.

Hannah, b. d. Jan. 8, 1682, m. Thomas Laughton, Jr., Dec. 2, 1680.

Sarah, b. m. Joseph Collins, Feb. 25, 1682.

Henry Silsby's will gives nearly half his property to Jonathan who m. Bethiah Marsh; it is dated Lynn, March. 17, 1698, proved in court Dec. 16, 1700, and reads:

"Jonathan my son to have the lower part of the house lot, first that is to say, from the brook, and so upwards through the whole breadth of said lot, until it comes to the land I have given to my son Ephraim. I also give to him my son Jonathan four acres of upland lying next ye land, and Benj. Farr's Hill, he and Jonathan used to improve; also his house, also one full and just half of the lower field so called; also one-half of my piece of fresh meadow, laying near Collings field, and two acres of Salt Marsh laying in the Towns Marsh, —

I give to my grandson John Marsh five pounds
" " " Henry Collings fifty shelling
" " " John Laughton " "
" " granddaughter Mary Silsby fifty shelling

All my movable estate to my two sons Jonathan and Ephraim Silsby, in equil halves, all to be divided equilly, except only 15 pounds which I have given my son Jonathan, my will is that it shall be paid by my son Ephraim.

The other portions of the estate not here mentioned, were given in the will to his son Ephraim. Jonathan and Ephraim to be executors.

8 Jan. 1692, voted that Henry Silsbee should sit in the deacon's seat, "History of Lynn, page 292."

42 = 29. SARAH SILSBY,

dau. 28 Jonathan and Bethiah (Marsh) Sillsbee, b. Dec. 5, 1674, m. Sept. 9, 1707, number 42.

42. Joseph Lilly.

43 = 31. JONATHAN SILSBY,

son 28 Jonathan and Bethiah b. March 16, 1678, m. 1709, number 43.

43. Elizabeth Collins. They removed to Windham Co., Conn., as appears below.

44 = 33. ELIZABETH SILSBY,

dau. 28 Jonathan and Bethiah, b. Aug. 2, 1685, m. Feb. 10, 1720, number 44.

44. John Cavis.

45 = 34. HANNAH SILSBY,

dau. 28 Jonathan and Bethiah, b. Oct. 3, 1687, d. abt. 1759, m. March 15, 1710, number 45.

45. Samuel Abbe.

In 1698 the will of his father Henry bequeaths to 28 Jonathan the lot of 4 acres "he had been improving." This was probably the lot which Henry bought in 1660 of John Hathorne, which was the dwelling place of Jonathan and his family, which he sold Dec. 25, 1708, to Ephraim Stacey, situated on the north on the county road leading to Marblehead. On the 13 Dec. 1708 Jonathan Silsby husbandman, and wife Bethiah sell to Henry Collins, Jr., land "near my new dwelling house, bounded east by Benj. Farr." These sales of the family houses, and lands, receive an explanation in the statement of (31) Jonathan, Jr., which may be found in our court records in 1709, that he and his father, and George Lilly, are about removing out of the province. In Larned's "Windham County, Conn., pp. 274-9, I find a Jonathan Silsby, (prob. 31) active in the formation in Oct., 1731 of Scotland Parish and in 1740 assigned to a front seat in the new Meeting House. In "Weaver's, Windham," p. 17, the marriage of a Hannah is recorded; on p. 67, Chloe, a daughter of John Silsby, m. Sept. 27, 1774, Deacon Baker who died Sept. 29, 1778, aged forty.

Emigration from this part of Connecticut to Brimfield, Mass., carried thither many of our local surnames, and there is but little doubt that the name of Silsby in those parts may be thus accounted for.

CHILDREN OF 3 ZACHARY AND 14 MARY (SILLSBEE) MARSH.

46 = 15. JOHN MARSH[3] (ZACH.[2]; JOHN[1])

b. Danvers (Salem), Nov. 26,1665, m. prob. 1684–6, number 46.

46. Alice —— The name of Alice and this marriage are known by John's sale of land recorded in Salem records, (Book 46, p. 1.) dated March 16, 1725, signed John Marsh, Alice Marsh. This John Marsh perhaps was for a time in Lynn with his grandfather who gave him £5 in his will, and his son John was born in Lynn. He was an active and prosperous man. He was one of the administrators of his father's and mother's estate which his mother began in 1693, but she died in 1695 and the settlement was not completed till 1703. He sold 4 acres of land in 1722, and in 1725 seemed to have

completed the disposal of his Danvers property—selling 34 acres to his nephew (78) Ebenezer, son of his brother (20) Ebenezer, for £340. At Killingly, Conn., there is a record of deed by John Marsh to his son David Marsh of Gloucester, R. I., with names also of Jonathan and Ezekiel Marsh of Salem. This makes it extremely probable that the following are the children of John and Alice.

47. Mary, b.? bap. as adult, 1714.
48. John, b. at Lynn, Aug. 28, 1687; m. Hannah, No. 221.
49. Alice, b.? m. Dec. 9, 1714, No. 222.
50. David, b, ? m. Dec. 5, 1720, No. 223.
51.? Zachariah, b. ? m. Sept. 2, 1724, No. 224.
52.? Eleazer, b. Salem, 1702; m. Oct. 26, 1727, No 225.
52.1 Engraham. See 226.

53 = 16. MARY MARSH[3] (ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Dec. 8, 1666, m. Salem, March 11, 1689, No. 53.

53. Ebenezer Cutler. They remained 28 years in Salem, where six children were born and then, 1717, moved with others of the family to *Sutton*, Mass. See Hist. of Sutton, pp. 26 and 234. She d. abt. 1729.

Ebenezer Cutler's *three* sons all lived on the farm (at Sutton) with their father and each had a separate house. Children.

54. Mary, b. Dec. 8, 1691.
55. Elizabeth, b. June 26, 1693.
56. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 14, 1695.
57. Zachary, b. Feb. 5, 1698.
58. Ezekiel, b. Nov. 4, 1700; m. 80.1. See No. 227.
59. Amos, b. Oct. 4, 1703.

59.5 is 17. ZACHARY MARSH[3] (ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Salem, (Danvers) between 1666 and 1670—for his name comes on Salem record after Mary and before Elizabeth, with date obliterated. Probably did not marry—for although he was 25 yrs. old when he died intestate 1694, one year after his father, no one repre-

sented a widow, but administration and taking of inventory were all on the *Marsh* side, by his brother Jonathan Marsh and the husbands of his sisters Mary (Marsh) Cutler, and Elizabeth (Marsh) King, numbers 53 and 60. His mother d. the following year.

60 = 18. ELIZABETH MARSH[3], (ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, record obliterated, but bap. 1770, m. Dec. 15, 1696, number 60.

60. Samuel King, b. or bap. May, 1664, d. 1735. Children.

61. Elizabeth, b.
62. Samuel, b. Apr. 25, 1703.
63. Daniel, b. Nov. 19, 1704.
64. Benjamin, b. Mar. 13, 1707.
65. Nathaniel, b June 4, 1710.
66. Charles, b. June 23, 1712.
67. John, b. May 9, 1714.
68. James, b. Dec. 18, 1715.

69 = 19. JONATHAN MARSH[3], (ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Apr. 14, 1672, m. (1) May 20, 1697, number 69.

69. Mary Very, b. 1668, (dau. Samuel and Alice [Woodice] Very.) He was in the Indian fight at Haverhill, Mass., and was wounded at Haverhill Ferry. He m. (2) Oct. 7, 1725, number 70.

70. Hannah Buffington. He perhaps removed to Sutton in 1731. Children by first wife.

71. Jonathan, b. Apr. 17, 1699; m. 228.
72. Joseph, b. Oct. 2, 1700; m. 236.
73. Samuel, b. Nov. 4, 1701; m. 239.
74. Mary, b. Mar. 29, 1703.

By second wife perhaps he had two children, who were baptized on the same day, not long after his second marriage.

75. Catherine, b. perhaps 1726, bap. Mar. 31, 1728, prob m. 243.
76. Hannah, b. perhaps 1727, bap. Mar. 31, 1728.

77=20. EBENEZER MARSH[3], (ZACH[2], JOHN[1])

b. Danvers, May 28, 1674, m. Nov. 1, 1699, number 77.

77. Alice Booth. He d. July 19, 1722, in (Salem) Danvers. Children:

78. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 22, 1700; m. 254.
79. Lydia, b. Apr. 2, 1702; m. 258.
80. Benjamin, b. Oct. 10, 1704; m. 259.
80.1. Perhaps Katharine, who m. 58, see No. 227.

81=21. EZEKIEL MARSH[3], (ZACH[2], JOHN[1])

b. Danvers (Salem), 1676, was bap. 1680, m. July 1, 1702, number 81.

81. Rebecca Gould. They resided at Salem on land that has been ever since occupied by their descendants. It lies in that part of original Salem afterwards called Danvers, and now Peabody. Children:

82. Zachariah, perhaps b. bet. 1702 and 1707, per. d. y.
83. Abigail, " " " " " "
84. Desire, b. per. 1707, bap. July 10, 1709; m. 673.
85. Sarah, b. abt. 1709? bap. July 10, 1709;
86. Ezekiel, b. abt. 1711, bap. May 27, 1711; m. 674.
87. Daniel, b. bap. June 5, 1715; m. 680.

Ezekiel Marsh and Rebekah his wife agree to covenant July 10, 1709, which would seem to indicate that Zachary and Abigail, if born before that date had died, and we find no farther traee of them.

Ezekiel remained the Prince of the Homestead of his father Zachariah after most of his kindred had moved away and we shall allude to him again in connection with his son Ezekiel. He d. abt. 1750. Rebekah d. 1772.

87.5 see. 22. ABIGAIL MARSH b. Salem, abt. 1680, bap. 1683, d. unm. Her funeral was Sept. 22, 1767, ae. 87, was at public expense. Her worldly possessions seem limited to "a fether bed, bolster, rug and clothing." Wido Abigail Cutler received 2 shillings a week forher keeping, and a touch of pathos underlies the smile with which we read the account of Wido Abigail as to Abigail dicesed.

DANVERS SEPT YE 22 1767

An account of what ye Wido Abigall Cutler provided tord the funeral of Abigall Marsh,

A Winding Sheat, to lay her out, Neck cloth and Cap and liker 3 qts	£0	9.	6
One Sheft, and for laying out Ye Woman after her Disece		7.	8
	£0	17.	4

The 3 qts of liquor drank upon this occasion cost 7 shillings and 6 pence, Nearly one half of the whole bill. It was allowed by the Overseers, who probably thought it a very Moderate item for liquor.

From Town Records by S. P. FOWLER.

88=23. BENJAMIN MARSH[3], (ZACH[2], JOHN[1])

b. Salem, bap. Nov. 10, 1687, m. (1) June 24, 1709, number 88.

88. Hannah King, b. Salem, Apr. 15, 1681. They had three children born in Salem, the latest in 1714. He sold land in Lynn, Jan. 24, 1715–16 and became a proprietor and pioneer of Sutton, Ms., where he spent the winter 1716–1717, one of the first three to occupy that new town. His child Abigail was the first white child born in Sutton. He m. (2) Feb. 11, 1748, number 88.5.

88.5. Elizabeth Wheeler. We shall give his history later, see No. 480.17. Children:

89. Benjamin, b. Salem, Apr. 1, 1711; m. 481.
90. Hannah, b. " Dec. 29, 1713; m. 493.
91. Elizabeth, b. " Jan. 20, 1714-1715.
92. Abigail, b. Sutton, Sept. 29, 1718: m. 506.
93. Mary, b. " May 30, 1720; m. 509.
94. Lydia, b. " Oct., 1722; m. 510.

THIRD GENERATION MENDON AND MAINE MARSHES.

Descendants (of Samuel[2] and 35 his wife, Priscilla[2]) in the third generation, and onward. We promised at No. 35 to give farther history of Widow Priscilla Marsh[2] in connection with the migration of her son John[3] to Mendon, Mass. Here began an extensive departure of the Marsh family from Salem which took many of the tribe away " a woman leader of the deed " and left 21. Ezekiel, son of Zachary and 81 Rebekah at the old homestead, a new Salem head of the family. More went than stayed.

Probably it was after the death of her husband 9 Samuel[2], that Priscilla Marsh, in June, 1793, had all her children baptized. She and her son John became members of the Salem church.

John Marsh and his mother Priscilla gave a deed of the old Homestead of John Marsh, viz. Dwelling House and Buildings, orchard including ten acres of land, of which said John Marsh in Mch, 1672 in his will gave a life lease to his wife Susanna, with the right of giving the same to one of their children, and Susanna Rix "Widdow of Thomas Rix and Widdow of John Marsh" Deeded the same to her son Samuel Marsh and his wife Priscilla, Nov. 3, 1685, reserving her life right in the property." Said John and his mother Priscilla gave to John Waters, Jr., June 4, 1707, a deed of the above named property.

Recorded Book 30 Page, 15. June 4, 1707.

Priscilla and John Marsh to Jno Waters received June 4 1707. Know all Men by these presents, that We Priscilla Marsh and John Marsh both of Salem county of Essex in the province of Mass. Bay ,of New England

for and in consideration of the sum of Eighty Pounds current Money of New England to us in hand by John Waters of Salem in the said county, Have bargained and Sold and do by these presents Give, Grant, Bargain. Sell and Assign Sett over and confirm unto the said John Waters Junr all that our ten acre lot in Northfield with the house and orchard and fences thereon or thereunto belonging, and is bounded Northwardly, with river called Know house river Eastwardly with land of John Burton and Southwardly with the land of Joseph Buxton and Westwardly with land of the Feltons, for him the said John Waters his heirs executors administrators and assigns, to have and to hold use and occupy possess and enjoy with all profits priviliges and appurtenaces thereunto belonging forever free and clear (&c &c &c Warranted in all respects)

Priscilla the mark X Marsh

Jno Marsh

Signed sealed and delivered in presence of us June 4 1707.

John Higginson

John Gardner

before Joseph Sewall, Justice Peace

95. May 6, 1708, Wm. Hayward of Mendon and Priscilla Marsh were married and "Nov. 7, 1708 Priscilla and John Marsh her son were "dismissed to" (record torn) no doubt Mendon ch. From this time,

96=37. JOHN MARSH[3], (SAMUEL[2], JOHN[1])

b. at Salem, Ms., Sept. 1, 1681, becomes the head of a tribe and known as John of Mendon. He m. 96.

96. Abigail. Hayward

John Marsh of Bellingham is evidently the same as John of Mendon. In "History of Mendon," page 184, John Marsh's name appears between those of Samuel Hayward and Oliver Hayward, petitioning, Nov. 17, 1719, that a part of Mendon be set off as Bellingham. The petition was granted Nov. 26, 1719, by the General Court, and John Marsh was one of three empowered to call the first town meeting. He was constable 1716. His father-in-law, William Hayward, died two years before. *Hist. Mendon.*

Priscilla Marsh "the Widdow of Samuel Marsh" m. William Hayward "as his 2d Wife," May 6, 1708. We find John Marsh a resident of Mendon in 1713. He probably went there with his mother in 1708." "See records."

He died in Bellingham, Mass., Sept. 8, 1727. He had two children b. in Mendon five children b. in Bellingham. He was Proprietor's Clerk for three years, viz., 1723–24–25. Children:

97. Samuel, b. Nov. 19, 1713.
98. Mary, b. Dec. 9, 1715 or 16.
99. John, b. Oct. 8, 1718; m. 105.
100. Abigail, b. Dec. 26, 1720.
101. Hannah, b. Mch. 18, 1722.
102. Sarah, b. Mch. 13, 1724.
103. Hester, b. June 28, 1726.

The following from Probate Records at Boston shows that "John Marsh of Mendon" in 1727 had more property than his grandfather John of Salem in 1674, and also that its disposal brought trouble somehow even in the "good old times." Abstract:

"John Marsh, Bellingham, husbandman and weaver. Abigail, widow, Administrator Nov. 25, 1727. Inventory taken Oct. 26, 1727, £636 15s 0d.

Feb. 4, 1733–4, Henry Garnly and Ebenezer Allin, bondsmen, complained to the Court that the widow, now wife of John Farnum of Uxbridge had neglected to settle the estate." "They have good Reason to suspect that ye Estate Is like to be wasted and Embaseled away so yt your Complainants are In Danger of Damage and ye Fatherless Children wronged."

104=39. SARAH MARSH[3] (SAMUEL[2], JOHN[1])

b. Salem, Mass., July 18, 1685, m. Jan. 25, 1710, number 104.

104. Joseph Gold.

105=99. JOHN MARSH[4], (JOHN[3], SAMUEL[2], JOHN[1])

b. Bellingham, Mass., Oct. 8, 1718, m. 105.

105. Elizabeth Carroll, abt. 1743 (letter Melville Marsh, her descendant, Orono, Me., Feb. 4, 1861, and also "Hopkinton Births.") By Hist. Mendon we learn that in 1758 he went a soldier to Crown Point, and Apr. 2, 1759 (age 41) "to invade Canada" under Lord Amherst who went to Crown Point while Gen. Wolfe went to Quebec. He received £15 for 35 weeks' service as soldier. He moved to Sidney, Me. in 1760 and d. there in 1802, ae. 84. His wife also d. 1802, ae. 79. Children:

106. Mary, b. Feb. 11, 1744–5; m. 111.
107. Abigail, b. Nov. 24, 1747; m. 112.
108. John, b. July 24, 1751, m. 113.
109. Sarah, b. July 19, 1753.
110. Hannah, b. Oct. 1, 1755, m. 126.

111=106. MARY MARSH[5], (JOHN[4], JOHN[3], SAM[2], JOHN[1])

b. Mendon, Mass. Feb. 11, 1745, m. Apr. 25, 1765, number 111,

111. Ichabod Thayer of Mendon, Mass. They removed to Paris, Me.

112=107. ABIGAIL MARSH[5], (JOHN[4], etc.)

b. Mendon, Nov. 24, 1747, (named per. for her grandmother) m. 112.

112. James Bacon of Sidney, Me.

113=108. JOHN MARSH[5], (JOHN[4], JOHN[3], SAM.[2], JOHN[1])

b. Bellingham, Mass. July 24, 1751, spent seven years with Indians from 1772, and then m. (his son Jeremiah writes "in 1778 I think") No. 113.

[1]13. Sarah Colburn, "in Hampden," and res. Orono, Me. Children:

114. Samuel, m. 127.
115. Benjamin, b. 1781. See 131.5.
116. Ziba, m. 132.
117. Elijah, drowned ae. 8.
118. John, m. 145.
119. William, m. 158.
120. Jeremiah, m. 164.
121. Mary, m. 178.
122. Sarah, m. 188.
123. Abigail, m. 192.
124. Elijah, m. 204.
125. Elizabeth, m. 214.

126=110. HANNAH MARSH[5], (JOHN[4], JOHN[3], SAM.[2], JOHN[1])

b. Bellingham, Mass., Oct. 1, 1755, m. No. 126.

126. ——— Hastings of Sidney, Me.

127=114. SAMUEL MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], JOHN[3], etc.)

married 127.

127. Jane Oliver, and had 4 daughters.

128.
129.
130.
131.

131.5=115. BENJAMIN MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], etc.)

still unmarried 1861, was 79 in 1860, therefore b. 1781.

132=116. ZIBA MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], etc.)

m. 132.

132. Sarah Colburn. They had 1 son, 11 daughters, 12 in all.

133 to 144.

145=118. JOHN MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], JOHN[4], JOHN[3], SAM.[2], JOHN[1])

m. 145.

145. Bethiah Freese, and they had 7 sons and 5 daughters, in all 12.

146 to 157.

158 = 119. WILLIAM MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], etc.,)

m. 158.

158. Susan Stockton of New London, Ct. They had 2 sons and 3 daughters, in all 5.

159 to 163.

164 = 120. JEREMIAH MARSH[6], (JOHN[5],)

m. 164.

164. Nancy Doyle. They had 6 sons and 5 daughters, in all 11.

165 to 177.

178 = 121. MARY MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], etc.)

m. 178.

178. Matthew Oliver. They had 6 sons and 3 daughters, 9 in all.

179 to 187.

188 = 122. SARAH MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], etc.)

m. 188.

188. Samuel Stevens. They had 3 sons.

189 to 191.

192 = 123. ABIGAIL MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], etc.)

m. 192.

192. Phineas Vinal. They had 8 sons and 3 daughters, in all 11.

193 to 203.

204 = 124. ELIJAH MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], etc.)

m. 204.

204. Mary Wiley. They had 5 sons and 4 daughters, in all 9.

205 to 213.

214 = 125. ELIZABETH MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], etc.)

m. 214.

214. Stephen Russell. They had 1 son and 5 daughters, in all 6.

215 to 220.

Here are 84 grandchildren of John who spent seven years with the Indians—son of John the soldier. This soldier was son of John the son of Samuel and Priscilla, who were in Salem at the homestead of their father John of Salem. So much for the Mendon Marshes who took the Marsh name to Maine. We wish we had the names with dates of these 84 of the seventh generation.

FOURTH GENERATION.

While Zachary Marsh and Mary Sillsbee of the second generation were living, their children remained very near by and until sometime after their death in 1693 and 1695, but as these children of the third generation had growing families they began to seek for more land. They moved south-westerly some 40 or 50 miles. John removed to Gloucester, R. I. and his son to Killingly, Ct. ; children of Jonathan went to Killingly, Ct., adjoining Gloucester, R. I. and perhaps the father Jonathan to Killingly and to Sutton, Mass., in both which places also children of Ebenezer are found. Benjamin also went to Sutton.

221 = 48. JOHN MARSH[4], (JOHN[3], ZACH.,[2] JOHN[1],)

b. at Lynn, Aug. 28, 1687, m. 221.

221. Hannah who was bap. "adult Hannah wife John Marsh at Salem, 1726." Whether he went with his father and brothers David (50) and Eleazer (52) to the region of Killingly, Ct. and Gloucester, R. I., we cannot as yet tell.

222 = 49. ALICE MARSH[4], (JOHN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN,[1])

b. Salem, m. at Salem, Mass. Dec. 9, 1714, No 222.

222. Thomas Nelson.

223 = 50. DAVID MARSH[4], (JOHN[3], ZACH.[2], etc.)

b. Salem, Mass., m. Dec. 5, 1720, No. 223.

223. Sarah Felton. In connection with this son who settled in Gloucester, R. I. we have trace of his father John[3], (Zach.[2]) At Killingly, Ct., the father John of Salem, witnessed by his brothers

Jonathan and Ezekiel of Salem, gave deed to his son David of Gloucester, R. I. David died in Gloucester, Sept. 13, 1756, as appears by the inventory of his estate, administrator James Bloyce his brother in law; from which we might possibly infer that his sister (47) Mary may have married Bloyce.

224 = 51. ZACHARIAH[4], prob. son (JOHN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],) possibly (EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

who was evidently named for his grandfather. We can only surmise the time of his birth by reckonning back from his marriage. He m. at Salem, Mass., Sept. 2, 1724, No. 224.

224. Abigail Moulton. We have no record of their children.

225 = 52. ELEAZER MARSH[4], (JOHN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Salem, 1702, m. (then of Killingly, Ct.) Oct. 26, 1727, No. 225.

225. Sarah Stimson of Salem, Mass., and here again we have trace of their father John[3], (Zach.[2]) Gloucester, R, I. records show that "John Marsh, in 1731, bought of Zachariah Eddy & Son, 36 acres of land adjoining the Connecticut line. In 1738 he deeded the same to his two sons Eleazer Marsh and Engraham Marsh. Eleazer Marsh and Engraham Marsh bought in 1738 of Elisha Knowlton a piece of land near the other tracts.

225.5. Was possibly Ebenezer Marsh a son of Eleazer? See 480.5.

226 = 52.1. ENGRAHAM MARSH,[4] (JOHN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1])

b. res. Gloucester, R. I.

And this ends all we *now* know of thedescendants of John[3], (Zach.[2], John[1].)

227 = 58. EZEKIEL CUTLER[4], (son 16 MARY MARSH[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1])

b. Salem, Mass., Nov. 4, 1700, m. (then of Killingly, Ct.) Apr. 13, 1736, No. 227.

227. Katherine Marsh (80.1) of Salem, prob. daughter Ebenezer and Alice.

228 = 71. JONATHAN MARSH[4], (JONATHAN[3], ZACH[2], JOHN[1])

b. Danvers, Salem, Apr. 17, 1699, m. Salem, Apr. 7, 1726-7, No. 228.

228. Esther Osborne. They resided for a time at Salem and perhaps removed to Sutton, Mass. before 1731. Some of their children resided at Killingly, Ct., and in 1749 Jonathan and Esther had their son John bap. at Killingly.

It is a little difficult to decide whether Jonathan Marsh[4] or his father who married (1) Mary Very, (2) Hannah Buffington, is the Jonathan Marsh mentioned at Sutton as having seat in the meeting house 1731, teaching school 1733, assessor in the years 1739, '40, '41, '42, '44, '45 and '46—in 1741 on com. "to treat with the Rev'nt Mr. Hall," and in 1747 "Deacon Jonathan," chosen Assessor. As Jonathan[3] was b. 1672, in 1749 he would be 77 years old if living. It seems probable that both father and son went to Sutton about 1731, and some of these dates may refer to one and some to the other.

The older of these two Jonathans certainly acquired a large property at Salem which he sold Apr. 22, 1731.

The following records have certainly a family interest.

John and Jonathan, sons of Zachary, were administrators of their father's estate after their mother died in 1695.

"With the consent of all the heirs," in this settlement, William Gedney, Registrar of Probate, for and in consideration of the sum of 110 pounds deeded 70 odd acres of land "more or less" to John Marsh, Jonathan Marsh, Ebenezer Marsh and Ezekiel Marsh; bounded south-easterly of Jonathan Marsh and Abel Gardner, and a white oak; in a straight line from said oak to another oak, or south-westerly corner of John Waters; and northerly from said white oak to a heap of stones; and north-easterly corner is Robert Moulton and Brother Gardner." Book 16, page 106, Dec. 1, 1703.

This is the farm of John Marsh, which he gave to his sons, Zachary, Samuel and Jacob, in his will of Mar. 28, 1672.

Zachary had under the will $\frac{1}{2}$ of the farm.
Samuel " " " $\frac{1}{4}$ " "
Jacob " " " $\frac{1}{4}$ " "

Their mother Susanna had under the will the house and orchard and land appertaining thereto.

Jacob's name is nowhere to be found in the records from 1685 to 1760. He probably died, and his $\frac{1}{4}$ went to Zachary, as provided for in the will. As Zachary only left 40 acres of land, this 20 odd acres additional must have been the land of Jacob, and *possibly some* of the land of Samuel, as the latter had no doubt died before the date of this Gedney deed, 1703, " and by the consent of all those interested" this sale recorded above may have been made.

Susanna conveyed by deed to Samuel Marsh her son, and Priscilla his wife, the house and orchard and ten acres of land. Nov. 14, 1685, Book 8, page 296.

Priscilla and John (her son) conveyed the same by deed to John Waters, Jr., June 4, 1707, Book 30, page 15.

John Marsh of Salem deeded to Jonathan Flint of Salem 4 acres of land in consideration of 26 pounds, bounded easterly upon the land of Ezekiel Marsh, north-easterly upon the land of Abel Gardner, westerly and south-westerly upon the land of Ebenezer Marsh, Book 43, page 21. Deed signed John Marsh, April 9, 1722. This commences to break up the old John Marsh farm which had been restored Dec. 1, 1703.

John Marsh deeded to Ebenezer Marsh 34 acres of up land and meadow land with two small dwelling houses thereon in consideration of 340 pounds, bounded with land of Abel Gardner, John Proctor, Jr., Ebenezer Marsh, Jonathan Marsh, Ezekiel Marsh and Jonathan Marsh. Book 46, page 1. Deed signed John Marsh and his wife Alice Marsh, Mar. 16, 1725.

Jonathan Marsh to John Jacobs, April 22, 1731, Book 58, page 46, deeds five certain parcels of up lands and meadow lands in consideration of 850 pounds, very fully described in the deed, viz: 4 acres; 13 acres and 22 poles; 22 acres and 109 poles; all of which he bought of Freegrace Marble; bounded on Ebenezer and Ezekiel Marsh land, also to Deacon Cutler corner, also Ebenezer Marsh and Ebenezer Marsh, Cornelius Cutler, John Waters, Ebenezer Moulton, Ezekiel Marsh, about 30 acres up land bounded on John Waters, Ezekiel Marsh, Ebenezer Marsh and Mr. Gardner's farms.

Signed Jonathan Marsh, his wife Hannah Marsh. April 22, 1731.

All that is left of the old farm of John Marsh is owned at this date, 1731, by Ebenezer Marsh, b. Oct. 22, 1700, and Ezekiel Marsh, b. 1676, bap. 1680.

We pass to the children of 71 Jonathan Marsh and 228 Esther Osborne, of which the oldest was born in Salem, Mass., the youngest in Killingly, Ct. and the others possibly at Sutton, Mass., or possibly Salem.

Children, the order uncertain:

229. Jonathan, b. Salem Mass., 1728 or 1729; m. 743.
230. William, b. prob. abt.? 1732; m. 750.
230.5. Hannah, b. per. abt. 1733; m. 763.
231. Zebadiah, b. per. abt. 1734 or 1736; m. 772.
232. Samuel, b. 1738; m. 789.
233. Per. Abner, b. per. abt. 1740; m. 800.
234. Esther, b. prob. 1742 or 1744; m. 808.
235. John, b. Killingly, Ct., Dec. 11, 1749; m. 813.

236 = 72. JOSEPH MARSH[4], (JONATHAN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1])

b. Salem, (Danvers) Oct. 2, 1700, m. in Salem, June 8, 1721, No. 236.

236. Provided Gould, dau. Thomas. They removed to Killingly, Ct., as appears from their release of right to property in 1740, Salem records:

Joseph Marsh Book 87. Page 238, sells to James Buffington all his right, title and interest in and to our Father Thomas Goold estate, late of Salem, for the sum of 20 pounds. Joseph Marsh and Provided Marsh his wife residents of Killingley, Conn. Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of us,

SAMUEL MARSH. JOSEPH MARSH. Seal.
NATH. MARSH. PROVIDED MARSH. Seal.
Her mark.

Windham, ss., Killingly, Conn., April 2, 1740.

They left their son at Salem. Children:

237. Joseph[5] b. m. Oct. 31, 1753, at Salem, No. 238.
238. Elizabeth Parrott or Parriot. They remained at Salem as appears from Salem records. 36. 278, Joseph Marsh of Salem died intestate. His widow Eliza Marsh app'd admin. 37, 137, Jan. 29, 1760, Inv. £ 14.08,01.

(This was Joseph and Elizabeth (Parriot) Marsh, m. Oct. 31, 1753.)

239 = 73. SAMUEL MARSH[4] (JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1])

b. Danvers, (Salem) Nov. 4, 1701, m. (1) Feb. 23, 1726, No. 239.

239. Elizabeth Flint, at Salem. Possibly his son (not recorded) but probably this Samuel m. (2) about 1744, No. 240.

240. Martha Coates and resided at Killingly, Ct. He probably died soon after his second marriage and widow Martha (Coates) Marsh m. (2) Ezekiel Cutler of Killingly, Ct., afterwards of Royal ston, Mass., and "became mother of his children." Ez. Cutler d. March, 1799. Samuel Marsh was baptized on the same day with his daughter, June 7, 1730. Children:

241. Elizabeth, b. Salem, bap. June 7, 1730. By Elizabeth (Flint) Marsh.
242. Hannah, b. at Killingly, Ct., Feb. 16, 1745. By Martha (Coates) Marsh.

243 = 75. CATHERINE MARSH[4] (prob. dau. JONATHAN[3] ZACH.[2], JOHN[1])

b. Salem, bap. Mar. 31, 1728, if baptized 1738, possibly the Katherine who m. (2d wife) 243 Hezekiah Dunkle and who had 10 children, but prob. she was *not* the wife of Hezekiah Dunkle. For 1st wife of H. D. see No's 675 and 1134.

244 to 253. For these children see 1134, prob. their mother was dau. 254.

254 = 78. EBENEZER MARSH[4], (EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1])

b. Danvers, (Salem) Oct. 22, 1700, m. Sept. 13, 1727, No. 254.

254. Deliverance French, (dau. *Humphrey.*)

Children, (prob. as here they fit and not elsewhere.)

255. Humphrey, b. at Salem, bap. adult Aug. 23, 1761; m. 395.
? 256. Ebenezer[5] b. at Salem; m. 399.
? 257. Caleb, b. Salem, July 27, 1736. (He had a daughter named Catherine French. He m. 460.)
? 257.5. ? Catherine, b. Mar., 1738, d. Dec. 19, 1831, ae. 93 yrs. and 9 mos. See 1135. Was not this Catherine, 2d wife *Hezekiah Dunkle*, dau, of Eben. and Deliverance? See 1134.

258 = 79. LYDIA MARSH[4], (EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1])

b. Danvers, (Salem) Apr. 2, 1702, m. Jan. 9, 1722, at Danvers, No. 258.

258. William Twiss.

259 = 80. BENJAMIN MARSH[4], (EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1])

b. Danvers, Mass., Oct. 10, 1704, m. (1) Jan. 3, 1729, No. 259.

259. Mehitable King, and m. (2) before May 8, 1736, No. 260.

260. Ruth Waters, and m. (3) Nov. 26, 1783, No. 261.

261. Mrs Abigail Harback, his cousin making his and her 3rd marriage. She was the first child born in Sutton, Nos. 92 and 506. She outlived her 4th husband Seth Chase, whom she m. (4) Mar. 17, 1788, and she was living a widow in 1793. This is Benjamin the nephew of the Sutton Town History, but there, unfortunately, he is misplaced and Mrs. Abigail Harback is made to marry her own brother, who is really the husband of Desire Moulton and then of Rebekah Carriel. It was the son of the Elder, Benjamin Marsh, and brother of Abigail that was husband of Rebekah and father of Joshua—for Joshua had property given by the Elder to his son Benjamin who gave to his son Joshua.

The Benjamin nephew was son of Ebenezer, and after the death of his first wife Mehitable King, (prob. she d. soon after the birth of the second child Mehitable in 1731) he m. (prob.? 1734 or early in 1735) Ruth Waters, who was b. the same year as himself, 1704, bap. Oct. 15, 1704. His children, by Mehitable King, first wife:

262. Hannah, b. Oct. 9, 1629, at Sutton; m. Dec. 29, 1748, No. 263.
263. Nathaniel Wheeler.
264. Mehetabel, b. May 8, 1731, at Sutton, m. 269.

By second wife Ruth Waters:

265. Stephen, b. Dec. 20, 1735; m. 295.
266. Ruth, b. Mar. 1, 1740; m. 305.
267. Tamar, b. Nov. 17, 1743; m. 343.
268. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 3, 1745; m. 344.

In 1736, May 8, Benjamin Marsh, Jr. and Ruth Waters his wife, unite with other heirs to confirm a verbal will giving Hannah Waters'

estate to her brother Jonathan; which shows that Ruth (Waters) Marsh was mother of Stephen born less than 5 mos. before.

For convenience this branch of the Sutton Marshes, descended from the nephew Benjamin Marsh[4], is continued here down to date (1888) so far as we have information.

269 = 264. MEHITABLE MARSH[5], (BENJAMIN *Nephew*[4], EBENEZER[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1].)

b. May 8, 1731. m. at Sutton, Mass., Jan. 28, 1751, No. 269.

269. Arthur Daggett[2], (Ebenezer[1], a Sutton proprietor) b. Jan. 30, 1729, d. Aug. 23, 1775. Children:

270. Arthur, b. Apr. 23, 1751, at Sutton; m. 278.
271. Mehetable, b. Oct. 10, 1752, at Sutton; m. 285.
272. Simeon, b. Mar. 7, 1757, at Sutton; d. unm. in Rev. War.
273. Gideon, b. Dec. 21, 1759, at Sutton; m. 293.
274. Betty, b. Feb. 23, 1763, at Sutton; m. Dec. 12, 1782, No. 275.
275. Thomas Todd.
276. Tamar, b. Mar. 24, 1767, at Sutton; m. Jan. 4, 1787, No. 277.
277. Eliphalet Holman, of Auburn.

278 = 270. ARTHUR DAGGETT[6], (son MEHITABLE MARSH[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1].)

b. Apr. 23, 1751, of Sutton, Mass., m. Dec. 10, 1772, No. 278.

278. Lucy Cutler. The family went abt. 1790 to Montpelier, Vt. Children:

279. Stephen, b. Mar. 7, 1776.
280. John, b. Dec. 12, 1777.
281. Simeon, b. June 11, 1779.
282. Polly, (Mary) b. Feb. 14, 1781.
283. Kate, b. Apr. 4, 1786.
284. Lucy, b. Sept. 27, 1789.

285 = 271. MEHITABLE DAGGETT[6], (MEHITABLE MARSH[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1]),

b. Oct. 10, 1752, m. July 7, 1774, No. 285.

285. Jonathan Rich[2] of Sutton, (Sam.[1]) b. July 20, 1747. Children:

286. Reuben, b. Apr. 26, 1775..
287. Arthur, b. Oct. 13, 1777; m. Mar. 25, 1801, No 288.
288 Ruby Titus, b. April 26, 1775.
289. Simeon, b. Mar. 6, 1780.
290. Jonathan, b. Nov. 19, 1782.
291. Paul, b. Aug. 16, 1785.
292. Barnabas, b. Oct. 13, 1787.

293 = 273. GIDEON DAGGETT[6], (MEHITABLE MARSH[5], BEN.[4], EBEN[3]., ZACH.[2], etc.),

b. Sutton, Dec. 21, 1759, m. 293.

293. Elizabeth. Child:

294. Gardner, b. Oct. 12, 1788.

295 = 265. STEPHEN MARSH[5], (BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1]),

b. Dec. 20, 1735, at Sutton, Mass. We give here from Hist. of Sutton, account of the Stephen Marsh homestead. "The Marsh farm, situated on the height of land in the Eight Lots district, commanding a very fine view of the surrounding country, was first settled by Stephen Marsh, who was succeeded by his son Stephen, who conveyed it to his son Stephen and he to his son Stephen F. Marsh. Acre to acre has been added until it is the largest farm in this part of the town. The farm has always been noted for raising fine stock for market.—The second Stephen was in the revolutionary war." He m. Dec. 15, 1757, No. 295.

295. Nancy Dodge[2], (Isaac[1]) b. , d. Sept. 15, 1809. Children:

296. Mehetabel, b. Sutton, Jan. 9, 1759; m. July 17, 1809, No. 297.
297. Edward Easty.
298. Stephen, b. Sutton, Apr. 9, 1761; m. 345.
299. Tyler, b. Sutton, Apr. 15, 1763; m. 387.
300. John, b. Sutton, Sept. 10, 1765: m. 358.
301. Nancy, b. Sutton, Feb. 29, 1768, d. Apr. 29, 1768.
302. James, b. Sutton, Aug. 18, 1769.
303. Nancy, b. Sutton, Oct. 26, 1770; m. 377.
304. Joseph, b. Sutton, June 7, 1774.
305. Benjamin, b. Sutton, Sept. 21, 1776.
306. Molly, b. Sutton, Dec. 25, 1778.

307 = 266. RUTH MARSH[5], (BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1]),

b. Sutton, Mar. 1, 1740, m. Jan. 24, 1760, No. 307.

307. Nehemiah Gale[5], (Isaac[4], Abraham[3], Abraham[2], Richard[1]) b. Sutton, Feb. 12, 1736. Children:

308. Benjamin, b. Apr. 18, 1761, d. unm. 1785.
309. Solomon, b. Sept. 12, 1763; m. (1) Dec. 2, 1787, No. 310.
310. Rachel Woodward.
311. m. (2) Phebe Hays.
312. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 9, 1764, d. unm. 1806.
313. Jonas, b. Mar. 6, 1766; m. 328.
314. Ruth, b. Oct. 12, 1767; m. Dec. 17, 1788, No. 315.
315. John Greenwood.
316. Anna, b. July 3, 1769, d. unm. 1797.
317. Tamar, b. Feb. 27, 1771; m. (1) June 17, 1790, No. 318.
318. Henry Dwinell, Jr.
319. m. (2) Levi Page.
320. Rufus, b. July 5, 1773; m. (1) No. 321.
321. Louisa Livermore.
322. m. (2) Mrs. Knox.
323. Nehemiah, b. Jan. 4, 1775, d. y.
324. Isaac, b. Sept. 1, 1777; m. 340.
325. Andrews, b. Apr. 8, 1780, d. 1797.
326. Hitty, b. Sept. 9, 1782; m. May 25, 1800, No. 327.
327. David Chase.

328 = 313. JONAS GALE[6], (RUTH MARSH[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], etc.),

b. Sutton, Mar. 6, 1766, m. Nov. 1, 1795, No. 328.

328. Betsey Grout. Children:

329. Nancy, b. Aug. 11, 1796, d. Nov. 22, 1814.
330, Lucy, b. May 3, 1798; m. Oct. 8, 1820, No. 331.
331. Benjamin Pond, M. D.
332. Leonard, b. July 25, 1800; m. No. 333.
333. Anne E. Smith.
334. Philena, b. Aug. 3, 1802, d. Mar. 3, 1804.
335. Philena, b. Mar. 6, 1804, d. Jan. 23, 1815.
336. Benjamin Andrus, b. Apr. 4, 1806, d. Jan. 29, 1808.
337. Jonas R., b. Mar. 30, 1808; m. No. 338.
338. Cynthia M. Adams.
339. Elizabeth Grout, b. July 29, 1810.

340 = 324. ISAAC GALE[6], (RUTH MARSH[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1]),

b. Sutton, Mass., Sept. 1, 1777, m. No. 340.

340. Persis Stiles. Children:

341. Harriet Stiles, b. July 14, 1804.
342. Sophronia, b. Sept. 5, 1807.

343 = 267. TAMAR MARSH[5], (BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1]),

b. Sutton, Mass.,Nov. 17, 1743, m. Dec. 23, 1762, No. 343.

343. Jonas Gale, b. Apr. 23, 1735, his 2nd wife. Jonas Gale m. (3) Dec. 28, 1783, so that Tamar Marsh d. prob. abt. 1780-82. We have no account of children.

344 = 268. ELIZABETH MARSH[5], (dau. BEN.[4], etc.),

b. Sutton, Dec. 3, 1745, m. Feb. 9, 1764, No. 344.

344. Nathaniel Whitmore. No farther record.

345 = 298. STEPHEN MARSH[6], (STEPHEN[5], BEN.[4], etc.),

b. April 9, 1761, m. (1) Aug. 24, 1783, No. 345.

345. Prudence Rawson, b. Dec. 24, 1758, m. (2) April 26, 1786, No. 346.

346. Tamar Sibley. She d. Sept. 13, 1714. He d. Sept. 23, 1845. Children:

347. Mehitabel, b. Mar. 10, 1787, d. June 4, 1810.
348. Tamar, b. Feb. 7, 1790, d. Dec. 3, 1808.
349. Sally, b. Jan. 1, 1792; m. June 23, 1812, No. 350.
350. John T. Putnam.
351. Nancy, b. Nov. 30, 1795; m. Dec. 6, 1821, No. 352.
352. Robert W. Flagg.
353. Sylvanus, b. May 10, 1798.
354. Stephen, b. Nov 4, 1800; m. 378.
355. Benoni, b. Jan. 11, 1805, d. Mar. 14, 1805.
356. Brooksey, b. May 31, 1806; m. 390.
357. Adeline, b. June 4, 1808; m. 394.

358 = 300. JOHN MARSH[6], (STEPHEN[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1]),

b. Sutton, Sept. 10, 1765, m. Feb. 5, 1788, No. 358,

358. Lois Marsh[6], (Joshua[5], Ben.[4], Ben[3], Zach.[2], John[1]) b. July 20, 1771, and they are no doubt the grand-parents of Charles Dudley Marsh of Nantucket, Mass., who has given the following as yet imperfect record of their descendants:

"John Marsh of Sutton or Greenwich, Mass., m. "Sally"?

Marsh of different branch and d. abt. 1840, ae. about 80." Children:

359. Sylvanus L., b. 1792. See 362.
360. Susan.
361. Peter Dudley, b. Feb., 1800; m. 369.

362 = 359. SYLVANUS L. MARSH[7], prob. (JOHN[6], STEPHEN[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. 1792, m. 362.

362 ? He res. Andover, Windsor Co., Vt., was Quarter Master in 1812 war, and militia Colonel; lived and d. in Andover. Children:

363. Platt L., b. Andover, Vt.; m. 364.
364. ?
365. Thorn, b. Andover, Vt.; m. 366. Went to Minnesota.
366. ?
367. Daughter, d. Plattsburg.
368. Susan; m. a Methodist minister.

369 = 361. PETER DUDLEY MARSH[7], (prob. JOHN[6], STEPHEN[5], etc.,)

b. Feb., 1800, m. No. 369.

369. Sarah Winship, b. 1800. Res. Andover, Vt. Children:

370. Charles Dudley, b. July 26, 1822; m. 372.
371. Ivory White Richardson, b. Sept., 1839? Londonderry, Vt.; m. 373.

372 = 370. CHARLES DUDLEY MARSH[8], (PETER DUDLEY[7], JOHN[6], STEPHEN[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Andover, Vt., July 26, 1822, m. Apr. 17, 1859, No 372.

372. Fanny Mary Lull, b. Jan. 26, 1830. He grad. Albany, N.

Y. Medical College, 1850 –then at Grafton, Vt., to 1859, at South Amboy, N. J. '59–'69, Nantucket, 1869–1886.

373 = 371. IVORY WHITE RICHARDSON MARSH[8], (PETER DUDLEY[7], etc.,)

b. Sept.. 1839, grad. Dartmouth College, m. No. 373.

373. Mary Whitman, (dau. Judge Whitman of East Bridgewater, Mass.) Children:

374. Arthur, Prof. in Harvard College and m. No. 375.
375. ?
376. Edward.

We are sorry not to be able to get a more perfect record of this line.

377 = 303. NANCY MARSH[6], (STEPHEN[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, Mass., Oct. 26, 1770, m. Jan. 31, 1792, No. 377.

377. Paul Sibley, Jr., of Sutton.

378 = 354. STEPHEN MARSH[7], (STEPHEN[6], STEPHEN[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, Mass., Nov. 4, 1800, m. Jan. 18, 1838, No. 378.

378. Lucy Rich. Children:

379. Stephen Francis, b. Nov. 4, 1838; m. 383.
380. Sarah Angeline[8], b. Sept. 26, 1846; m. Apr. 30, 1874, No. 381.
381. George W. Dodge.
382. Child Geo. Harrison Dodge[9], b. Jan. 24, 1875.

383 = 379. STEPHEN FRANCIS MARSH[8], (STEPHEN[7], STEPHEN[6], STEPHEN[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, Mass., Nov. 4, 1838, m. Mar. 6, 1862, No. 383.

383. Martha A. Holman. Children:

384. Anna Lucy, b. June 26, 1864.
385. George Stephen, b. June 8, 1870.
386. Mary Almira, b. Mar. 13, 1873.

387 = 299. TYLER MARSH[6], (STEPHEN[5], BEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, Mass., Apr. 15, 1763, m. No. 387.

387. Sally Sillsby, (Hist. Spencer says m. Sally "Sibley" and "both from Sutton"—prob. dau. Paul, and b. Jan. 13, 1774.) Tyler d. Spencer, Mass., July 17, 1843, ae. 80. Children:

388. Tyler, b. Aug. 29, 1813.
389. Croyden or Geo. B., b. Oct. 15, 1819.

390 = 356. BROOKSEY MARSH[7], (STEPHEN[6], STEPHEN[5], BEN.,[4] EBEN.,[3] ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, May 31, 1806, m. Jan. 24, 1838, No. 390.

390. Benjamin Woodbury, b. Mar. 16, 1804, a farmer. He d. Aug. 6, 1846. Widow res. in Worcester, Mass. Children:

391. Julia Ann, b. June 6, 1841, d. Aug. 5, 1844.
392. Sarah Adeline, b. June 8, 1843; m. at Worcester, Oct. 18, 1866, No. 393.
393. Samuel Henry Putnam of Worcester.

394 = 357. ADELINE MARSH[7], (STEPHEN[6], etc.,)

b. Sutton, June 4, 1808, m. Aug. 14, 1834, No. 394.

394. Marble Putnam, b. Oct. 6, 1808.

FOURTH GENERATION.

Descendants of the fourth generation left in Danvers and Salem were mainly children of Ebenezer[3] and Ezekiel[3]. Of the children of Ebenezer[4], (son Ebenezer[3], Zachary[2], John[1]) two seem to have both married at Salem and remained there—viz.: Humphrey[5] and Ebenezer[5]—while Caleb[5] seems to have removed to Sutton.

395 = 255. HUMPHREY MARSH[5], (EBENEZER[4], etc.)

b. Danvers, (Salem) Mass., was probably named after his grandfather Humphrey French, father of Deliverance French who m. Ebenezer Marsh[4] Sept. 13, 1727. We do not know except approximately the date of his birth or that of his marriage—but Humphrey Marsh evidently resided at Salem as he was there baptized *an adult*, Aug. 23, 1761. He also m. No. 395, (and died Mar. 7, 1809).

395. Mary ———? for Salem Records give children of Humphrey and Mary Marsh, "widow of H. Marsh b. 1735, d. Mar. 11, 1812." Children:

396. Eunice, b. bap. May 12, 1765.
397. Polly, b. bap. 1769.
398. Israel, b. bap. Nov. 17, 1771.

With some confidence we give the following Ebenezer and Caleb as probable sons of Ebenezer[4], since they were not sons of Ezekiel[4], and the father left in Salem for them to be born from, would seem to be limited to this one person. If any further correction is needed and obtainable, we shall be pleased to receive it.

399 = 256 EBENEZER MARSH[5], (prob.? EBEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. m. in 1769. No. 399.

399. Hannah Cook. He d. Nov. 3, 1784. (A thorn pierced

his foot while mowing and occasioned the loss of a leg.) Children:

400. Aaron, b. Danvers, Aug. 10, 1771? m. 402.
401. Hannah, b. Danvers, Sept. 25, 1773; m. 439.

402 = 400. AARON MARSH[6], (EBEN.[5], EBEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Aug. 10, 1771, m. Jan., 1796, No. 402.

402. Betsey Moulton. He d. May 19, 1830, ae. 59 yrs. 9 mos. Children:

403. Betsey, b. Feb. 8, 1797; m. 406.
404. Aaron Cook, b. Sept. 18, 1800; m. 420.
405. Hannah Flint, b. Mar. 3, 1811; m. 433.

406 = 403. BETSEY MARSH[7], (AARON[6], EBEN.[5], etc.,)

b. Feb. 8, 1797, m. June 3, 1819, No. 406.

406. John Smith, b. June 15, 1789, son John and Susannah (Newhall) Smith. He d. Sept. 30, 1871. She d. Aug. 16, 1861. Children:

407. Eliza Ann, b. May 9, 1820; m. 440.
408. John Mason, b Apr. 4, 1822; m. 444.
409. Thomas Edwin, b. Mar. 6, 1824; m. 448.
410. Lucy, b. Dec. 29, 1825.
411. Henry Cook, b. Feb. 12, 1828; m. 450.
412. Hannah Marsh, b. July 3, 1830; m. 451.
413. Mary Jane, b. July 30, 1832; m. Nov. 9, 1871, No. 414.
414. Samuel A. Tucker. (No children.)
415. Aaron Frederic, b. Jan. 6, 1835; m. Oct. 16, 1864, No. 416.
416. Helen M. Hoyt.
417. William Francis, b. Aug. 25. 1837, d. Oct. 15, 1842, scarlet fever.
418. Joseph Newhall, b. Jan. 13, 1840; m. Nov. 29, 1866, No 419.
419. Carrie Fuller.

420 = 404. AARON COOK MARSH[7], (AARON[6], EBEN.[5], etc.,)

b. Sept. 18, 1800, m. Dec., 1827, No. 420.

420. Abigail *Roberts* Ham of Rochester, N. H., b. Mar. 2, 1804. He d. 1872. Children:

421. Edwin Cook, b. Nov. 13, 1828; m. May, 1867, No. 422.
422. Josephine Gowan.
423. Mary Abigail, b Mar. 14, 1832; m. July, 1854, No. 424.
424. Franklin Foss.
425. Hannah Flint, b. Jan. 12, 1835, d. Aug. 6, 1835.
426. Hannah Flint, b. July 31, 1836; m. No. 427.
427. Henry Goodale.
428. William Flint, b. Mar. 12, 1840; m. No. 429.
429. —— Gwinn of Salem.
430. Rhoda Maria, b. Dec. 25, 1844; m. No. 431.
431. —— Jennings of Lynn.
432. George Albert, b. Apr. 22, 1848; m. 454.

433 = 405. HANNAH (FLINT) MARSH[7], (AARON[6], EBEN.[5], etc.,)

b. Mar. 3, 1811, m. Feb. 28, 1832, No. 433.

433. Benjamin Taylor, b. Dec. 31, 1809. She died Sept. 29, 1856, ae. 45 yrs. 6 mos. Children:

434. Harriet Marsh, b. May 12, 1833.
435. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 22, 1835.
436. Benj. Harrison, b. June 15, 1840.
437. Lucy, b. May 16, 1843.
438. Florence, b. Sept. 10, 1846.

439 = 401. HANNAH MARSH[6], (EBEN.[5], EBEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, 1773, m. Jan. 15, 1807, No. 439.

439. William Flint, Jr., b. Oct. 10, 1782. She d. Aug. 19, 1841, and he d. Jan. 21, 1847. No children.

Each had a tragic end. She fell while berrying in a pasture on "Hog Hill" not a great distance from her home, breaking her hip; she drew herself along by the grass about twenty feet to a large stone, (this was about 2 o'clock P. M.) here she remained through a heavy thunder shower drenched to the skin. Her only hope of being discovered was when at night the owner of the pasture, Mr. Daniel Proctor, came for his cows. She saw him come, but could make no noise to call his attention, her voice having failed from continuous shouting for help. Her husband, getting anxious, roused the neighbors; search was made, and she was found about 9 o'clock in an exhausted condition, and in great suffering. She lived five weeks, and died a much esteemed and worthy woman, leaving no children.

Her husband, William Flint, was killed by the engine while crossing the R. R. near Frye's Mill, Salem.

440 = 407. ELIZA ANN SMITH[8], (BETSEY MARSH[7], AARON[6], EBEN.[5], etc.,)

b. May 9, 1820, m. May 29, 1851, No. 440.

440. William Hackett. They have (1888) 3 children.

441 to 443.

444 = 408. JOHN MASON SMITH[8], (BETSEY MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Apr. 14, 1822, m. Nov., 1854, No. 444.

444. Mary E. Taylor. He died Apr. 27, 1881.

445 to 447. Two sons and one daughter.

448 = 409. THOMAS EDWIN SMITH[8], (BETSEY MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Mar. 6, 1824, m. Nov. 1852, No. 448.

448. Harriet N. Kittredge.

449. One daughter.

450 = 411. HENRY COOK SMITH[8], (BETSEY MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Feb. 12, 1828, m. Oct. 27, 1855, No. 450.

450. Caroline N. Goodale. He d. Apr. 15, 1881.

451=412. HANNAH MARSH SMITH[8], (BETSEY MARSH[7], etc.,)

b, July 3, 1830, m. June 3, 1852, No. 451.

451. Bowman Viles.

452 to 453. Two sons.

454 =432. GEORGE ALBERT MARSH[8], (AARON COOK MARSH[7], AARON[6], EBEN.[5], EBEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Apr 22, 1848, m. June 17, 1870, No 454.

454. Eleanor Cone. Children:

455. George W., b. Feb. 1, 1871.
456. Florence L., b. Mar. 28, 1873.
457. Mary A., b. Feb. 26, 1876.
458. Aaron C., b. Jan. 28, 1879.
459. Sidney F., b. Sept. 4, 1882.

460=257. LIEUT. CALEB MARSH[5], prob. son of (EBENEZER[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],

b. Salem, Mass., July 27, 1736, m. (1) Feb. 13, 1759, No. 460.

460. Ruth Dodge, b. abt.? in Boxford, Mass., sister of 295 Nancy Dodge who m. 265, Stephen Marsh of Sutton. Ruth and Nancy were daughters of Isaac and Mehitabel (Tyler) Dodge, and each gave the name Tyler to a son in the Marsh family. They resided at Sutton, Mass. Ruth (Dodge) Marsh d. Mar. 22, 1802. Caleb Marsh m. (2) in 1803, No. 461.

461. Mrs. Dolly (Rice) Morse, of Sutton. Dolly Rice was b. July 10, 1763, and m. (1) Aug. 6, 1789, David Morse. See Hist. Sutton.

Caleb Marsh enlisted and received a Lieutenant's Commission in the Rev. War. When the war closed he returned to his Sutton farm and remained till after his second marriage when he gave up the farm to his oldest son and removed to Brookfield, Mass., where he d. in 1814. His granddaughter Mrs. Frances Lucretia (Adams) Day gives the following dates as she says, "copied from our family register." Children:

462. Betsey, b. Sept. 13, 1762.
463. Tyler, b. Sept. 22, 1764; m. 470.
464. Pearly, b. Sept. 10, 1766.
465. Amasa, b. Apr. 2, 1768.
466. Polly, b. Apr. 1, 1778, d. y.
467. Lemuel, b. Dec. 22, 1780, d. y.

By second wife:

468. Catherine French, b. Mar. 19, 1805.
469. Martha Adeline, b. May 22, 1806; m. 476.

470 = 463. TYLER MARSH[6], (CALEB[5], EBEN.[4], EBEN.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sept. 22, 1764, m. Mar. 9, 1781, (prob.? 1791) No. 470.

470. Lucy Putnam, b. Feb. 16, 1768, (dau. Fuller) see Sutton Hist., p. 712. Children:

471. Betsey, b. Dec. 28, 1793.
472. Seraph, b. Apr. 7, 1796.
473. Harriet, b. May 28, 1798.
474. Lewis, b. Oct. 22, 1800.
475. Willard, b. June 17, 1802.

476 = 469. MARTHA ADELINE MARSH[6], (CALEB[5], EBEN.[4], etc.,)

b. May 22, 1806, m. Nov. 2, 1832, No. 476.

476. William Adams. Children:

477. Frances Lucretia, b. Apr. 20, 1834; m. 480,
478. Susan French, b. Apr. 4, 1837.
479. Ellen Elizabeth, b. Aug. 17, 1838.

480 = 477. FRANCES LUCRETIA ADAMS[7], (dau. MARTHA ADELINE MARSH[6], CALEB[5], etc.,)

b. Apr. 20, 1834, m. No. 480.

480. E. Allen Day, of Warren, Mass.

480.5 = 225.5. EBENEZER MARSH of Sutton,

ancestry doubtful, but prob. from John of Salem and perhaps?, (Eleazer[4], John[3], Zach.[2], John[1],) m. 480.6.

480.6. Mary ———, and resided at Sutton, Mass. Children:

408.01. Ebenezer, b. Apr. 15, 1765.
480.02. Mary, b. May 17, 1767; m. 646.
480.03. Daniel, b. Apr. 29, 1769.
480.04. Marcus, b. July 26, 1771; m. 658.
480.05. Silas, b. Aug. 24, 1773.
480.06. Ezekiel, b. Dec. 7, 1775; m. 480.11.
480.07. Anna, b. Aug. 15, 1780.
480.08. Mercy, b. May 6, 1784.
480.09. Phebe, b. June 28, 1786.
480.10. John, b. Mar. 18, 1788.

480.11 = 480.06. EZEKIEL MARSH of Sutton, Mass.,

b. Dec. 7, 1775, (son Ebenezer of doubtful ancestry) m. per.? May 21, 1804, No. 480.11. He d. Aug. 30, 1818, ae. 42.

480.11. Sukey Paisley (or Perley.) She d. Mar. 8, 1838, ae. 57 yrs. and 11 mos. Children:

480.12. George, b. Feb 13, 1805. d. July 31, 1833.
480.13. Sukey, b. July 29, 1806, d. Jan 14, 1810.
480.14. Daniel, b. June 18, 1808; m. 617.
480.15. Elijah, b. May 11, 1810; m. 618.
480.16. Ezekiel Preston, b. June 28, 1812; m. 629.
480.17. Susan, b. Sept. 27, 1815; m. 644.
480.18. Ebenezer, b. June 18, 1817, d. Apr. 15, 1837, ae. 19.

SUTTON MARSHES.

480.17, see 88. We have already mentioned Benjamin Marsh[3], (Zach.[2], John[1],) who m. Hannah King and removed as a proprietor and one of three pioneers to Sutton, Mass. in the year 1716, and that their child Abigail was the first white child born there, Sept. 29, 1718. He had three children and was 29 years old when he went there. During that first winter, 1716–17, on the last of Feb., a deep snow wholly covered their cabins. One of the three, Elisha Johnson, (see Hist. Sutton, p. 18) "left home the morning the great snow commenced falling, and a friendly Indian who had seen him went on snow-shoes to the little settlement and found the cabin by the hole which the smoke from the fireplace had made in the snow. Mr. Johnson's family would have perished but for the kind forethought of this friendly Indian. Mrs. Johnson said no human voice ever sounded half so sweet!" The tract granted to the 30 Sutton settlers had 4960 acres—including "Crooked Pond," now Singletery Lake, for which 600 acres was allowed, and 360 acres for a reserved farm.*

In 1718, Dec. 3, by town vote, Benjanin Marsh was put on Com. for the erection of a meeting house. In 1725 he is made assessor and selectman, in 1726 he is selectman, in 1728 called Lieutenant and made assessor and selectman. In 1729 Lieutenant Benj. Marsh is selectman, on Com. to see Rev. Mr. Hall, Town Clerk, 1729 to

*Wm. King and Ben. Marsh owned 3000 acres at Sutton and sold to their brother Jonathan King one fifteenth part, Aug. 14, 1715, for £16, 13 s., 4 d.

1730, in 1731 honored with third seat in importance in the meeting house, and one of two trustees for "Sutton's parte of £60,000 land money;" in 1732 Town Moderator, in 1733 on Com. to call men to account.

From this time on he appears under a new title which he retains for nearly 40 yrs.

In 1735 a Baptist church was organized in Sutton and Benjamin Marsh and Thomas Green, in 1737, were ordained its joint pastors—but the same year, 1737, a branch was organized at Leicester and Elder Green became its pastor. Elder Marsh remained pastor of the Baptist church in Sutton until his death in 1775. In 1771 the Warren Bap. Association met with this church, which for a time was a strong and important church. We have the following on Sutton Town Records for May 10, 1746:

"These may Certifie Whom it may Concern yt Mr. John Gibbs has declared to me yt he believes ye Baptis Religion to be ye Rightest and he usually attends our meetings on ye first Day of ye week for ye Worship of God.

BENJAMIN MARSH, Elder.

A true copy; Attest BENJAMIN MORSE, Town Clerk.

On p. p. 77 and 78 Hist. Sutton we have "Benj. Marsh, Elder of ye Baptist Chh of Christ in Sutton" with the two other clergymen of the town signing a new disposal of the town ministerial fund, and on p. 84, the warrant for March meeting, 1765, calls upon the town to see if they will "Divide the money the ministerial land was sold for" and "also allow the Elder Marsh Society their Proportion."* Sutton Hist. pp. 255—6 give the locality of the homestead of Elder Benjamin Marsh near the corner of the Hutchinson road, where stood the first Baptist meeting house. It is thought that Abigail Marsh was born on this place. It was given by Elder Benj. Marsh to his son Benjamin Marsh, the will made Dec. 3, 1762 and approved by Jedediah Foster, Judge of Probate, Dec. 4. 1775. Ben. Marsh deeded it to his son Joshua, Mar. 10, 1795. Joshua deeded it to his son Warren, June 2, 1810. Joshua and Warren conveyed it by deed dated Nov. 22, 1816, to Archelaus Putnam. We call attention to this series of deeds as making evident that Joshua Marsh was grandson of Elder Benj. Marsh and that the Marsh genealogy as given in the Sutton book has made Elder Benj. Marsh's son his nephew and his nephew his son. The line of Stephen Marsh was

*Hist. Sutton, p. 815, shows that the town, in 1775, gave Elder Marsh £1, 11 s., his part of the ministerial fund. It was the year of his death—in his 88th year.

from the nephew. The line from Elder Marsh was his son Ben., grandson Joshua, greatgrandson Warren and so on. Elder Marsh did not give his farm to his nephew nor marry his daughter Abigail to her brother. But with so many Benjamins it is no wonder that *we*, *later writers*, at times get confused.

"On this farm" once belonging to the Elder "is a burial place where the Marshes were buried, and on a stone of granite about eighteen inches high, and the same width, is the following inscription, "Eld. M." The rest cannot be deciphered. Other stones bear the name of Marsh, King, Putnam, etc. Here the "forefathers of the hamlet sleep."

We come to the family history of the son of Elder Benjamin Marsh.

481 = 89. BENJAMIN MARSH[4], (BENJ[3]. the Elder, ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Salem, Mass., Apr. 1, 1711, (of this birth and the five others we have the testimony of Elder Ben. Marsh their father, given at Salem and on record there) m. (1) Aug. 27, 1735, (when he was 24,) No. 481.

481. Desire Moulton of Salem. They had one child. He m. (2) Jan. 14, 1742, No. 482.

482. Rebekah Carriel, who d. Aug. 4, 1805. Children:

By first wife.

483. Desire, b. Aug. 5, 1737; m. Apr. 1, 1755. No. 484.
484. Zachra Warren.

By second wife.

485. Joshua, b. Feb. 21, 1744; m. 512.
486. Benjamin, b. Nov. 9, 1745; m. 586.
487, Lot, b. Oct. 7, 1747; m. 597.
488. Hannah, b. Aug. 27, 1749.
489. Rebekah, b. June 14, 1751; m. 601.
490. Mehetabel, b. Aug. 24, 1753.
491. Hannah, b. Mar. 4, 1756, per.? m. 608.
492. Peter, b. June 24, 1760; m. 609.

493 = 90. HANNAH MARSH[4], (Elder BENJ.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Salem, Dec. 29, 1713, m. per.? Mar. 13, 1731, No. 493.

493. John Sibley, b. Aug. 2, 1711. Children:

494. Hannah, b. June 13, 1732.
495. Ruth, b. June 4, 1734.
496. Dorcas, b. July 7, 1736.
497. Lydia, b. May 30, 1738.
498. John, b. July 12, 1739, d. Sept. 12, 1739.
499. John, b. Nov. 5, 1740.
500. Abner, b. Mar. 5, 1743, d. Apr. 7, 1743.
501. Abner, b. Apr. 9, 1744.
502. Elisha, b. Feb. 24, 1746.
503. David, } twins, b. Aug. 14, 1750.
504. Stephen, }
505. Peter, b. May 13, 1751.

On page 705 of Hist. of Sutton, 52 persons descended from this Sibley family above (counting their children and their partners) are given. Of course they also belong to John of Salem.

506 = 92. ABIGAIL MARSH[4], (Elder BENJ.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sept. 29, 1718, the first white child in Sutton, Mass., m. (1) Apr. 17, 1744, No. 506.

506. Jonathan Gould. She m. (2) July 8, 1777, No. 507.

507. Thomas Harback, who d. Sept. 23, 1782, and she m. (3) Nov. 26, 1783, No. 508.

508. Benjamin Marsh[4], her cousin. (See No. 261.) He was son of Ebenezer Marsh[3], (Zach.[2], John[1].) She m. (4) Mar. 17, 1788, No. 508.5.

508.5. Seth Chase. She outlived him and was living a widow in 1793.

509 = 93. MARY MARSH[4], (Elder BENJAMIN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, Mass., May 30, 1720, m. Jan. 1, 1740, No. 509.

509. Joseph Bullen.

510 = 94. LYDIA MARSH[4], (Elder BENJ.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, Oct., 1722, m. Nov. 12, 1741, No. 510.

510. Ebenezer Gould. She d. before 1744. Child:

511. Lydia, b. Aug. 27, 1742; m.

512=485. JOSHUA MARSH[5], (BENJAMIN[4], Elder BENJ.[3], ZACH[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, Feb. 21, 1744, resided at Sutton on the farm of his grandfather, the pioneer. He m. abt. 1763, No. 512.

512. Lois When he was 71 "during the gale of 1815 it is said" by Hist. Sutton, that the wind started up the roof of the house he had deeded to his son Warren, and Mr. Joshua Marsh, who was a large, heavy man, ran into the attic and caught hold of one of the rafters, exclaiming, "burn it all, Warren! I will hold the roof down; you get a chain and we'll chain it." Children:

513. Joshua, b. Aug. 9, 1764; m. Jan. 11, 1787, No. 514.
514. Abigail Sibley, b. Dec. 3, 1766.
515. Caleb, b. Aug. 19, 1766.
516. Andrew, b. June 2, 1769; m. 520.
517. Lois, b. July 20, 1771; m. 300, see 358.
518. Warren, b. May 27, 1786; m. 539.
519. Sally, b. May 17, 1789; m. 583.

520=516. ANDREW MARSH[6], (JOSHUA[5], BENJ[4], Elder BENJ.[3], ZACH[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, June 2, 1769, m. Apr. 9, 1788, No. 520.

520. Rebekah Stone. Children: (Order doubtful.)

521. John, b.
522. Nancy, b. Mar. 24, 1791.
523. David, b May 14, 1792, at Sutton; m. 526.
524. Joshua, b.
525. Lawson, b.

526=523. DAVID MARSH[7], (ANDREW[6], JOSHUA[5], etc.,)

b. Sutton, May 14, 1792, m. No. 526.

526. Asenath Park, b. Sutton, Apr. 19, 1796, res. Dixfield. Children all born in Dixfield:

527. Andrew.
528. Caleb P.
529. Lenora.
530. Pauline,
531. David M.
532. Albion P.
533. Jerome.
534. Matilda.
535. Liva L.
536. Annette.
537. Chestina.
538. Lovina M.

539=518. WARREN MARSH[6], (JOSHUA,[5], BENJ.[4], Elder BENJ.[3], etc.,)

b. May 27, 1786, res. Sutton, Mass., m. per.? Jan. 24, 1806, No. 539.

539. Betsey McClellan; (dau. Dea. James and Beulah McClellan). They lived at the Elder Marsh homestead. Children:

540. Mary McClellan, b. Oct. 28, 1806; d. July, 1876, m. 547.
541. Pauline Bacon, b. Mar. 23, 1810; m. No. 553.
542. Waldo Warren, b. Mar. 27, 1812; m. 558.
543. Louisa Chase, b. Feb. 15, 1814; m 570.
544. Martha True, b. ——— 1816; m. 545.
545. Jeremiah True.
546, Maria True, b. ——— 1818; m. 577.

547=540. MARY McCLELLAN MARSH[7], (WARREN[6], JOSHUA[5], etc.,)

b. Oct. 28, 1806; m. Feb. 7, 1825, No. 547.

547. Col. Timothy Wheelock of Grafton; b. May 19, 1800. Children:

548. Harriet L., b. Dec. 6, 1826; d. Sept. 24, 1828.
549. Timothy E., b. Feb. 28, 1828; m. and had three children, see Sutton Hist.
550. Harriet L., b. Aug. 18, 1830; d. Apr. 30, 1857.
551. Warren, b. Jan. 4, 1840; d. Sept. 7, 1842.
552. Ellen M., b. Feb. 9, 1843.

553=541. PAULINA BACON MARSH[7], (WARREN[6], JOSHUA[5], etc.,)

b. Mar. 23, 1810; m. Mar. 25, 1835, No. 553.

553. Eli Sprague of Sutton. Children:

554. George, m. Letitia Young, 1865, three children.
555. Mary, m. (1) George Williams, (2) Joseph Hill.
556. Harriet, m. Charles Hammond, two children.
557. Martha, m. John M. Fairbanks, two children.

558=542. WALDO WARREN MARSH[7], (WARREN[6], JOSHUA[5], etc.,)

b. Mar. 27, 1812, m. Oct. 18, 1834, No. 558.

558. Rhoda Stillwell, b. Dec. 6, 1813. Children:

559. Abram L., b. Oct. 30, 1835; d. Sept. 2, 1852.
560 Henrietta, b. Feb. 5, 1838; m. Jan. 22, 1859, No. 561; d. Aug. 18, 1870.
561. Holden Eldred.
562. Joseph W., b. Oct. 30, 1842; d. Sept 2, 1861.
563. Mary E., b. Apr. 23, 1845; d June 1, 1846.
564. Mary A., b. Oct. 10, 1847; m. Jan., 1863, No. 565; d. Jan. 17, 1865.
565. Jacob Plank.
566. Abby A., b. Jan. 27, 1851; m. Jan. 17, 1872, No. 567.
567. John Winans, (Child 568.)
568. Charles W. Winans.
569. George I., b. 1855.

570=543. LOUISA CHASE MARSH[7], (WARREN[6], JOSHUA[5], etc.,)

b. Feb. 15, 1814; m. Apr., 1835, No. 570.

570. Albert C. Williams, b. 1813. Child:

571. Ellen L., b. Mar. 12, 1837.

572=571. ELLEN L. WILLIAMS[8], (LOUSIA C. MARSH[7], WARREN[6], JOSHUA[5], etc.,)

b. Mar. 12, 1837; m. Oct. 30, 1860, No. 572.

572. William H. Fairbanks of Holden. Children:

573. Adele L., b. Sept., 1861.
574. Jennie M., b. Dec., 1865.
575. Edward E., b. Aug., 1868.
576. William G., b. May, 1874.

577=546. MARIA TRUE MARSH[7], (WARREN[6], JOSHUA[5], etc.,)

b. 1818; m. No. 577.

577. Daniel Taintor. Children:

578. Louise, b. m. No. 579.
579. Henry Woodruff.
580. Etta, b. m. No. 581.
581. Eugene Reade.
482. George, b. d, ae. 12.

583 = 519. SALLY MARSH[6], (JOSHUA[5], BENJAMIN[4], Elder BENJ.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. May 17, 1789; m. Aug. 1, 1806, No. 583.

583. Benoni Sibley[6], b. Apr. 16, 1782, (son Abner[5], John and Hannah (Marsh) Sibley[4], Elder Ben. Marsh[3]. Zach.[2], John[1]). Children:

584. Chandler G., b. May 25, 1810.
585. Benjamin B., b. Sept. 19, 1812.

586=486. BENJAMIN MARSH[5], (BENJAMIN[4], Elder BENJ.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, Nov. 9, 1745; m. May 8, 1765, No. 586.

586. Melleson Davenport. Children.

587. Melleson, b. Apr. 17, 1766.
588. Benjamin, b. Jan. 31, 1768.
589. Rebekah, b. Mar. 7, 1770.
590. Huldah, b. Mar. 4, 1772.
591. John, b. Apr. 4, 1788; m. 594.
592. Sarah, b. Dec. 15, 1779.
593. Lucy, b. Jan. 27, 1782.

594=591. JOHN MARSH[6], (BENJ.[5], BENJ.[4], Elder BENJ.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Apr. 4, 1778; m. No. 594.

594. Lucretia . Children:

595. Horace, b. Sept. 20, 1801; d. Aug. 3, 1803.
596. John, b. Aug. 5, 1803.

597=487. LOT MARSH[5], (BENJ.[4], Elder BENJ.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Oct. 7, 1747, m. No. 597.

597. Abigail Children:

598. Abigail, b. Sept. 24, 1772.
599. Mehetable, b. Sept. 8, 1774.
600. Lot, b. Oct. 11, 1776.

601=489. REBEKAH MARSH[5], (BENJ.[4], Elder BENJ.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. June 14, 1751; prob. m. May 22, 1777, No. 601.

601. Elijah Crossman, (son Noah) of Sutton. Children:

602. Eunice, b. May 23, 1778.
603. Stephen, b. June 21, 1779.
604. Lydia, } twins, b. Oct. 14, 1780.
605. Sally, }
606. Chloe, b. Apr. 21, 1782.
607. Elijah, b. Nov. 1, 1783.

(In Hist. Sutton, page 628, 17 descendants of these children, counting children and partners are given.)

608 per.? =491.

A Hannah Marsh m. Dec. 5, 1782, No. 608.

608. Gideon Gould, b. Apr. 26, 1762. Was his wife Hannah Marsh, the Hannah Marsh[5] (dau. Ben.[4], Elder Ben.[3])?

609 = 492. PETER MARSH[5], (BENJ.[4], Elder BENJ.[3], etc.,)

b. June 24, 1760; m. No. 609.

609. Sarah ——— who d. Feb. 20, 1822. Children:

610. Lunna, b. Feb. 23, 1785.
611. Hannah, b. May, 4, 1787; prob. m. 613.
612. Fanny, b. Apr. 28, 1790.

613 = 611. HANNAH MARSH[6], (PETER[5], BENJ.[4], Elder BENJ.[3], etc.,)

b. Sutton, May 4, 1787; prob. m. May 15, 1803, No. 613.

613. John H. Bartlett. Children:

614. Cynthia, b. Apr. 8, 1804.
615. Lucina, b. Apr. 15, 1809.
616. Phineas, b. Oct. 17, 1811.

(A granddaughter of Peter Marsh (609) is now, Mar. 12, 1888, living at Sutton, wife of Mr. Wales Paine.)

617=480.14. DANIEL MARSH, (son of EZEKIEL, son of EBENEZER of doubtful ancestry of Sutton,)

b. June 8, 1808; m. June 30, 1859, No. 617.

617. Mrs. Emmers (Emma?) (Watts) Jackson, b. Shaporth Lowmin, Lancashire, Eng., Jan. 9, 1824. No children. He d. Auburn, Mass., Dec. 7, 1884, ae. 76 yrs., 5 mos., 19 ds.

618 = 480.15. ELIJAH MARSH, (son EZEKIEL,)

b. May 11, 1810; m. No. 618.

618. Eliza L. Prouty of Plymouth. Children:

619. George L., b. 1836; d. Jan. 11, 1862.
620. Eliza J., b. 1842; d. Dec. 19, 1880.
621. Charles Felton, b. Jan. 3, 1848; m. 622.

622 = 621. CHARLES FELTON MARSH, (son ELIJAH,)

b. Jan. 3, 1848; m. Oct. 8, 1865, No. 622.

622. Abbie F. Green of Sutton. Children, (prob. b. in Worcester):

623. Harry W., b. June 30, 1866.
624. Lauretta, F., b. July 11, 1868.
625. Luman W., b. Feb. 27, 1870.
626. William C., b. Feb. 23, 1875
627. Mabel E., b. Aug. 18, 1882.
628. Charles E., b. July 18. 1885.

629 = 480.16. EZEKIEL PRESTON MARSH, (son EZEKIEL, son EBENEZER of Sutton,)

b. June 28, 1812; m. Apr. 10, 1838, No. 629; d. Auburn, Mar. 1, 1885, ae. 72 yrs. and 8 mos.

629. Hannah R. White (dau. Ben. and Phebe [Richardson] White) b. Mar. 4, 1819; resided at West Millbury and Auburn, Mass. Children:

630. Charles Preston, b. Millbury, Mass., June 11, 1841; m. 634.
632. Susan Maria, b. " " May 12, 1845; m. 641.
633. Mary Lavinia, b. Auburn, Mass., Aug 28, 1853; unm., res. Dec., 1887, with mother at Auburn, Mass.

634 = 630. CHARLES PRESTON MARSH[8], (EZEKIEL PRESTON[7], EZEKIEL[6], EBENEZER[5], per. ?, ELEAZER[4], JOHN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. June 11, 1841, was a soldier in the war of the rebellion, a musician of a R. I. regiment of Artillery, and settled in Attleboro, Mass. He m. at Cranston, R. I., July 27, 1864, No. 634.

634. Amelia E. Taylor of R. I. Children:

635. Carrie Emily, b. Jan. 17, 1867.
636. Harriet Amelia, b. May 25, 1868.
637. Frederic Preston, b Nov. 26, 1870; d. Jan. 4, 1878.
638. Louisa Isabella, b. Aug. 19, 1874.
639. Florence Curtis, b. June 27, 1877.
640. Lillian Mertie, b. June 27, 1880.

641 = 632. SUSAN MARIA MARSH, (EZEKIEL P.,)

b. May 12, 1845; m. at Millbury, Mass., June 13, 1866, No. 641.

641. Joseph Fenner, b. in Canada, June 24, 1844. Children:

642. Carrie Maria, b. Sept. 21, 1867.
643. George Henry, b. Oct. 9, 1869, res., 1888, Clinton, Mass.

644 = 480.17. SUSAN MARSH, (dau. EZEKIEL,)

b. Sutton, Mass., Sept. 27, 1815; m. Aug. 1, 1838, No. 644.

644. Joseph Stowell. She d. Jan. 24, 1841, ae. 25. Child:

645. An infant, d. y.

646 = 480.02. MARY MARSH[6] of Sutton, Mass., (dau. EBENEZER[5], per. ? ELEAZER[4], JOHN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. May 17, 1767; m. July 27, 1786, No. 646.

646. John Kenney of Sutton (s. Asa[2], Dan[1].) Children:

647. Joel, b. Nov. 9, 1786; d. Apr. 6, 1792.
648. John, b. Aug. 29, 1788.
649. Polly, b. Aug. 27, 1790; d. Apr 25, 1792.
650. Sally, b. Feb. 15, 1793.
651. Polly, b. July 20, 1795; d. Aug. 27, 1796.
652. Silas, b. June 12, 1797.
653. Cyrus, b. Apr. 26, 1799.
654. Nancy, b. June 19, 1801.
655. Lucy, b. Sept. 8, 1803.
656. Mary, b. Sept. 8, 1805.
657. Joel, b. Dec. 22, 1807.

658 = 480.04. MARCUS MARSH[6], (EBENEZER[5], per. ? ELEAZER[4], JOHN[3], ZACH[2]., JOHN[1],)

b. Sutton, Mass., July 26, 1771, resided Hardwick, Mass., on the road to Ware; d. May 10, 1823, ae. 52; m. No 658.

658. Tamar , who was b. 1771 and d. Sept. 11, 1864, ae. 93. Children:

659. Tryphena, b. 1798; d. unm. Jan. 7, 1843, ae. 44.
660. Marcus J., b. abt. 1800.
661. Mary, b. abt. 1801; m. No. 662 and d. Jan. 24, 1873, ae. 71.
662. ——— Bartlett.
663. Tyler, b. abt. 1802, d. Jan. 8, 1875, ae. 73.
664. Sally, b. abt. 1813; d. Dec. 2, 1873, ae. 60, unm.

665 = 660. MARCUS J. MARSH[7], (MARCUS[6], etc.,)

b. abt. 1800, of Hardwick, Mass., on road to Ware, a farmer; d. Mar. 9, 1880, ae. 80; m. June 29, 1823, No. 665.

665. Amelia Dexter, who d. Mar. 10, 1880, ae. 81. Children: ("prob. several others.")

666. Marcus, b. abt. 1825; d. Apr. 3, 1855, ae. 29 yrs. 9 mos.
667. Moses T., b.
668. Addison Jefferson, b. July 28, 1843.

669=667. MOSES T. MARSH[8], (MARCUS J.[7], MARCUS[6], etc.,)

b. Hardwick, Mass.; m. (published Mar. 30, 1854) No. 669.

669. Sarah B. Newcomb. Children:

670. Carrie L., b. Jan. 1, 1857.
671. Son, b. Apr. 5, 1859.
672. Jennie L., b. Nov. 27, 1872. ? ?

We place here another Marsh of Sutton, whose ancestry is unknown. Can any friend help trace back, probably to John of Salem?

Alpheus Marsh m. Mar. 28, 1800, Patty Butler, who d. June 26, 1812. Children:

Patty, b. July 2, 1801.
Alpheus, b. Dec. 9, 1805.

MARSHES WHO REMAINED AT SALEM.

673 = 84. DESIRE MARSH[4], (EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Salem, Mass., bapt. July 10, 1709; m. Nov. 28, 1734, No. 673, Jonathan Moulton.

674 = 86. ENSIGN EZEKIEL MARSH[4],

remained at Salem. He was son of Ezekiel[3], (Zachary[2], John[1].) He owned property, houses and lands which have continued in the possession of his descendants to this day, 1888. He was bap. May 27, 1711; m. in 1732, No. 674.

674. Sarah Buffington. Their great-great-granddaughter, Miss Hannah Felton Marsh, now resides with her father in the house that belonged to and was occupied by her great-great-grandparents. She has carefully studied the family annals and writes:

Sarah Buffington was born 1716, d. 1809, age 93 yrs. Ezekiel died 1798, in his 88th yr. He was very active in his later years and could readily mount a horse and easily ride away. He contracted a cold while trimming appletrees on his farm and died of lung fever. His wife Sarah was an excellent woman and very active even to old age. She outlived her husband 11 yrs. Her death was hastened at 93 by being thrown from a chaise (breaking her collar bone) as she was going from her grandson John Marsh's to her granddaughter Desire Needham, dau. of Desire (Marsh) Duncklee.

This Sarah Buffington was prob. sister of Hannah, who m. Jonathan Marsh—see 70. Children:

675. Desire, b, , bap. 1636; m. 1134.
676. Ezekiel, b. Jan. 26, 1740; m. 1142.
677. Stephen, b. ; m. 1138.
678. John, b. May 26, 1750; m. 1150.
679. Sarah, bap. Feb. 10, 1750; m. 1140.

680 = 87. DANIEL MARSH[4], (EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Salem, bap. June 5, 1715; m. at Salem, Nov. 21, 1750, No. 680.

680. Mary Chud (or Judd.) (She prob. was a second wife as record of marriages at City Hall, Salem, gives Daniel Marsh, m. Apr. 6, 1749, 680.5 Abigail Twiss.)

680.5. Abigail Twiss. Children:

681. Daniel, b. 1753; m. 684.
682. Abigail, bap. Sept. 25, 1757.
683. Mary, b. Dec. 5, 1759; m. 685.

684 = 681. DANIEL MARSH[5], (DANIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Salem, 1753; m. 1789, No. 684.

684. Patience Dowty, b. Sept. 18, 1760; d. Apr. 25, 1808. He was a very eccentric man, and the last year of his life mildly insane. He d. Nov. 25, 1816. Among his queer sayings are these—"Times so hard a man can't get an honest living by stealing." "If there was prospect of another flood, he would go into his well, for it was always dry." He explained being barefoot in March, "It is a poor husband who has not worn out his shoes before this time of year." He m. (2) Jan. 26, 1809, No. 684.1.

684.1. Elizabeth Moulton. Children:

684.2. Sarah, b. Sept. 3, 1793.
684.3. Patience, b. Jan. 1, 1798.

685 = 683. MARY MARSH[5], (DANIEL[4], etc.,)

b. Dec. 5, 1759; m. July 3, 1783, No. 685. She d. 1842, ae. 82.

685. Amos King, b. Sept. 7, 1750. He d. 1831, ae. 80, for 29 days having taken nothing but water. Children:

686. Mary, b. Feb. 16, 1784; m. 694.
687. Abigail, b. Nov. 8, 1785; d. Apr. 23, 1860.
688. Amos, b. Mar. 9, 1788; m. 725.
689. Zachary, b. June 15, 1790; d. June 10, 1832.
690. Daniel, b. Oct. 24, 1792; m. 732.
691. Anna, b. Jan. 12, 1795; d. Nov. 26, 1867.
692. Betsey, b. Oct. 31, 1798; m. 733.
693. Nathan, b. Aug. 15, 1801; d. Feb. 15, 1862.

694 = 686. MARY KING[6], (dau. MARY [MARSH] KING[5], DANIEL MARSH[4], EZEK.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Dec. 5, 1759; m. 694.

694. Benjamin Raddin. Children, all born in Saugus, Mass.:

695. Amos King, b. Saugus, Mass., Apr. 25, 1808; m. 1837, No. 704.
696. Jane, b. Apr. 15, 1810; m. No. 697.
697. Elias Pike, res. Zanesville, O., 3 dau., 1 son.
698. George, b. Mar. 4, 1812; m. No. 715. He d. June 12, 1883, ae. 71.
699. Abigail, b. Oct. 30, 1813; m. No. 700.
700. ——— Standley, one son, Alonzo.
701. Mary, b. Sept. 9, 1822; m. No. 702.
702. Elbridge Genny, left 4 children.
703. Albert, b. Sept. 12, 1823.

704 = 695. AMOS KING RADDIN[7], (MARY [KING] RADDIN[6], MARY [MARSH] KING[5], DANIEL MARSH[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Saugus, Mass., Apr. 25, 1808; m. 1837, No. 704.

704. Fidelia Wilkins. Children:

705. Alonzo, b. Danvers, Sept. 27, 1841; m. (1) Aug. 13, 1861, No. 706.
706. Lizzie Parker, had dau.
707. Eva, b. June 4, 1862.

He m. (2) Sept. 5, 1864, No. 708.

m. (2) Sept. 5, 1864, No. 708.
708. Martha Twiss, had son.
709. Frederick, b. Nov. 5, 1868.
710. Franklina, b. Sept. 2, 1844.
711. Sarah E., b. Apr. 6, 1848; d. Dec. 16, 1848.
712. Arthur K., b. Mar. 24, 1858; m. Dec. 15, 1872, No. 713.
713. Lizzie Williams, had son.
714. Arthur Foster, b. Aug. 7, 1874.

715 = 698. GEORGE RADDIN[7], (MARY [KING] RADDIN[6], etc.,)

b. Mar. 4, 1812; d. June 12, 1883; m. No. 715.

715. Martha Ann Curtis, b. 1817; d. June 10, 1857, ae. 40. Children:

716. Albert, b. Mar. 19, 1842; m. No. 717. He d. July, 1876, ae. 34.
717. Maria Larabee, b. 1843; d. Apr. 1875, in West Danvers, child, 718.
718. Alice Maria, b. Mar. 13, 1875.
719. George, b. Apr. 6, 1846; m. June 6, 1867, No. 720.
720. Elba E. Brown, b. in Lynn, Aug. 20, 1846, had dau. 721.
721. Elba A., b. Peabody, Feb. 2, 1868.
722. Milton, b. July 2, 1847; m. May 17, 1868, No. 723.
723. Lucy M. Peabody.
724. Martha Jane, b. 1844; d. Oct. 10, 1850.

725=688. AMOS KING[6], (MARY [MARSH] KING[5], DANIEL MARSH[4], EZEK.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Mar. 3, 1788; m. Mar. 3, 1818, No. 725.

725. Rebecca Hutchinson, b. . Child:

726. Rebecca, b. July 3, 1820; m. 727.

727 = 726. REBECCA KING[7], (dau. AMOS[6], etc.,)

b. July 3, 1820; m. Mar. 9, 1847, No. 727.

727. Samuel Hutchinson. Children:

728. Rebecca.
729. Elizabeth.
730. Amos King; d. y.
731. Amos King; d.

732=690. DANIEL KING[6], (son MARY [MARSH] KING[5], etc.,)

b. Oct. 24, 1792; m. No. 732.

732. Lucy ———.

733 = 692. BETSEY KING[6], (MARY [MARSH] KING[5], etc.,)

b. Oct. 31, 1798; m. Apr. 14, 1835, No. 733; d. June 12, 1885, ae. 86 yrs., 7 mos.

733. Joseph Hussey, who d. Dec. 3, 1871, ae. 72. Children:

734. Nathan King, b. Apr. 16, 1836; d. Feb. 15, 1869, ae. 32 yrs., 10 mos.
735. Eliza Ann King, b. May 30, 1838; m. 738.
736. John, b. Feb. 28, 1841; d. Mar. 12, 1843, ae. 2 yrs.
737. Abby King, b. Apr. 2, 1845; m. 741.

738 = 735. ELIZA ANN KING HUSSEY[7], (dau. BETSEY [KING] HUSSEY[6], MARY [MARSH] KING[5], etc.,)

b. May 30, 1838; m. Mar. 25, 1874, No. 738.

738. Charles Holden. Children:

739. Charles Edward, b. Sept. 27, 1875.
740. Amos King, b. Dec. 18, 1877.

741 = 737. ABBY KING HUSSEY[7], (BETSEY [KING] HUSSEY[6], etc.,)

b. Apr. 2, 1845; m. July 20, 1869, No. 741; d. Mar. 30, 1872, ae. 25.

741. Charles F. Goodrich. Child:

742. Abby, b. Mar. 27, 1872; d. July 28, 1872.

We return to the descendants of 71 Jonathan Marsh and 228 Esther Osborn, their own children, b. at Salem, and prob. Sutton, and the last at Killingly, Ct. They passed on to Western Massachusetts, and to New Hampshire and Vermont.

FIFTH GENERATION.

743=229. JONATHAN MARSH[5], (JONATHAN[4], JONATHAN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Salem, Mass., in 1728 or '9; m. July 20, 1749, No. 743.

743. Hannah Holt, and removed about 1784, ae. 55, from Salem to Rowe, Franklin Co., Mass. His wife d. in her 82d year, Dec. 13, 1808, and he d. in his 87th yr., Mar. 1, 1815; both at Rowe. Children:

744. Obadiah, b. June 29, 1750; d. in Rev. War, Oct., 1776.
745. Hannah, b. Dec. 9, 1753.
746. Polly, b. Dec. 15, 1757; d. Rowe, Oct. 27, 1795.
747. Jonathan, b. Sept. 9, 1762; m. 817.
748. Esther, b. Apr. 4, 1767.
749. Rebekah, b. Dec. 31, 1769; d. Nov. 19, 1836.

750 = 230. WILLIAM MARSH[5], (JONATHAN[4], JONATHAN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. prob. abt. 1732; m. abt. 1756, No. 750.

750. Rachel Coates. He seems to have been in the colonial service enlisted from Sutton, Mass., (see Hist. Sutton, p. 779,) and this would help prove that his father and grandfather were prob. of Sutton. Some of his descendants call him a "poet" of Guilford, Vt., and others state that he was of Rehoboth, Ct. This can hardly have been Rehoboth, Mass., and may have been some locality in Conn. which has now lost the old name. Evidently, seven of his children were born in Killingly, Ct., as appears from the records there. Five others were probably born at Guilford, Vt., to which place he must have migrated abt. 1768, between the birth of Joel first and Mehitable, 120 years ago, when they called Vermont a new world. Children:

751 Rachel, b. Killingly, Ct., Mar. 13, 1757.
752. Thankful, b. Killingly, Ct., Nov. 23, 1758.
753. Philadelphia, b. Killingly, Ct., July 1, 1760.
754. Deidama, b. Killingly, Ct., Feb. 6, 1762.
755. William, b. Killingly, Ct.. Nov. 7, 1763; m. 838.
756. Osborne. b. Killingly, Ct., Nov 27, 1765; m. 851.
757. Joel, b. Killingly, Ct., Nov. 13, 1767; d. y.
758. Mehitable, b. prob. Vt., Dec. 25, 1769.
759. Joel (2d), b. prob. Guilford, Vt., Dec. 6, 1771.
760. Daniel, b. prob. Guilford, Vt., Dec. 2, 1773.
761. Hosea, b. Guilford, Vt., Dec. 10, 1775; m. 875.
762. Julia, b. Guilford, Vt., June 25, 1780.

763 = 230.5. HANNAH MARSH, (per.? dau. JONATHAN^4, JONATHAN^3, ZACH.^{2}, JOHN^1.)

She appears in Sutton and was possibly daughter Ebenezer^3, (Zach.^{2}, John^1,) and then sister of Benjamin, the nephew, of Sutton. She m. Jan. 2, 1750, No. 763.

763. Follansbee Chase^4, (Philip^3, John^2, Aquilla^1,) of Sutton, Mass. She d. Sept. 21, 1769. Children:

764. Follansbee, b. Feb. 28, 1751; prob. d. y.
765. Hannah, b. Apr. 12, 1752; m. May 11, 1775, No. 766; d. Feb. 6, 1776.
766. Lazarus LeBarron.
767. Mary, b. Dec. 22, 1754; m. Lazarus LeBarron, 2d wife.
768. Reuben, b. Feb. 24, 1757; m. May 27, 1784, No. 769; d. Aug. 27, 1787.
769. Mary Taft.

770. Thomas, b. Mar. 7, 1759; prob. d. y.
771. Thomas Follansbee, b. Feb. 16, 1760.

For Chase and LeBarron descendants see Hist. Sutton.

772=231. ZEBADIAH MARSH[5], (JONATHAN[4], JONATHAN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. prob. 1734-1736, at Salem or Sutton,? is found on record at Killingly, Ct., with births there of three of his children. He m. prob. in 1759, No. 772.

772. Mary Coates, whose brother Benjamin married his sister Esther. The two families removed to Newfane, Vt., as did also John Marsh a Brother of Zebadiah. Zebadiah Marsh and his double brother-in-law probably went to Vermont as early as 1780. He lived at Newfane until he died, said to have been over 90 yrs. old. 12 children: order uncertain, 7 daughters.

773. Zebadiah, b. Killingly, Ct., Feb. 10, 1760; m. 912.1.
774. Lemuel, b. " " Mar. 18, 1761; prob. d. y.
775. Lucretia, b. " " Oct. 24, 1764; per. m. ——— Fisher of Marlboro, Vt.
776. Jesse, b.
776.5. Azubah, b.
777. John, b.
778. Eber, b. Apr. 1, 1776; m. 916.
779. A daughter who m. 780.
780. ——— Smith, res. Manchester.
781. " " m. 782.
782. ——— Smith, res. Manchester.
783. " " m. 784.
784. ——— Green.
785. " " m. 786.
786. ——— Pierce.
787. " " m. 788.
788. James Coates, her cousin, who went to New York (State) to live.

789 = 232. Lieut. SAMUEL MARSH[5], (JONATHAN[4], JONATHAN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. per. Salem or Sutton, Mass. or Killingly, Ct., 1738; m. per. abt. 1762, No. 789.

789. Rebekah Wilder, b. 1744. They lived in Killingly, Ct., Barre and Royalston, Mass., and at Croyden, N. H. He was a rev. soldier and d. at Croyden in 1832, ae. 94. She d. at Croyden, 1834, ae. 90. Children:

790. Joseph Clark, b. Killingly, Ct., 1763; m. 956.
791. Esther, b. Barre, Mass., Oct. 28, 1766; m. 959.
792. Lucy, b. " " Feb. 11, 1769; m. 960.
793. Jesse, b. " " May 22, 1771; m. 961.
794. A son, b. Royalston, Mass., Mar. 16, 1774; d. Apr. 8, 1774.
795. Samuel, b. " " Apr. 26, 1775; m. 977.
796. Lydia, b. " " Mar. 10, 1778; m. 985.
797. Catherine, b. " " July 23, 1781; m. 986.
798. Betsey, b. " " Nov. 20, 1783; m. 987.
799. William, b. Croyden, N. H., Oct. 27, 1786; m. 999.

800=233. ABNER MARSH[5], (prob. JONATHAN[4], JONATHAN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. per. abt. 1740, resided at Killingly, Ct., and perhaps *there* m. No. 800, his wife by Killingly records.

800. Hannah ——. Bishop Mallalieu of the M. E. Ch. writes from New Orleans about the death of the father of his grandmother, whose name was Rosina Marsh, "who I think was killed at the battle of White Plains, N. Y., in the revolutionary war." Did he give his life for us? Children:

801. Rosina, b. Sept. 6, 1765; m. 804.
802. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 26, 1767.
803. Sarah, b. Oct. 25, 1768.

804 =801. ROSINA MARSH[6], (ABNER[5], etc.,)

b. Killingly, Ct., Sept. 6, 1765; m. No. 804.

804. Willard Emerson of Thompson, Ct. Child:

805. Lydia; m. 806.

806. ——— Mallalieu.

807. Son W. F. Mallalieu, Bishop M. E. Ch., 1428 St. Charles Ave., New Orleans, La.

808 = 234. ESTHER MARSH[5], (JONATHAN[4], JONATHAN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. per. 1742-44; m. abt. 1770, No. 808.

808. Benjamin Coates. They resided in Killingly, Ct. till abt. 1780 and removed to Newfane, Vt., where they died. Each are supposed ? to have lived to be about 90 yrs. old? Children:

809. Esther, b. Mar. 21, 1771.

810. Lydia, b. Sept. 19, 1772.

811. Rachel, b. May 11, 1776.

812. James, b. Jan. 17, 1778.

813 = 235. JOHN MARSH[5], (JONATHAN[4], JONATHAN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Killingly, Ct., Dec. 11, 1749; m. 813.

813. ? This unknown wife of John Marsh d. before his removal to Newfane, Vt., which was probably in or near 1804. Long a widower, he returned to Conn. to marry and found his ladylove dead, and he did not marry again. Children:

814. Samuel, m. 1039.

815. Hannah, m. her cousin, see 911. 1.

816. Sarah, m. 1040.

DESCENDANTS OF JONATHAN MARSH AND ESTHER OSBORNE, SIXTH GENERATION AND ONWARDS.

817=747. JONATHAN MARSH[6], of Rowe, Mass., (JONATHAN[5], JONATHAN[4], JONATHAN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],

b. Sept. 9, 1762; m. Jan. 18, 1791, No. 817.

817. Abiah Robinson, who d. at Rowe, Mass., May 24, 1824. He d. Feb. 17, 1837. Children:

818. Orrin, b. Nov. 2, 1791; d. Oct. 19, 1794.
819. Eliphaz, b. Apr. 12, 1793; m. 821.
820. Polly, b. Aug. 15, 1796; d. Feb. 26, 1824.

821 = 819. ELIPHAZ MARSH[7], (JONATHAN[6], JONATHAN[5], JONATHAN[4], etc.,)

b. Rowe, Mass., Apr. 12, 1793; m. Jan. 5, 1826, No. 821.

821. Martha Hadley. He d. at Lanesboro, Mass., Aug. 12, 1872, ae. 79 yrs. and 4 mos. She d. July 8, 1873, ae. 72 yrs., 9 mos., 18 days. Children:

822. Jonathan Hadley, b. Dec. 20, 1826; m. 825.
823. William Henry, b. Feb. 20, 1828; m. 830.
824. Mary Elizabeth, b. Dec. 8, 1833; m. 831.

825 = 822. JONATHAN HADLEY MARSH[8], (ELIPHAZ[7], etc.,)

b. Dec. 20, 1826; m. Mar. 14, 1849, No. 825.

825. Fidelia Sally Vincent. Children:

826. Laura Elizabeth, b. Jan. 27, 1850; d. Jan. 28, 1851.
827. Lucy Evangelina, b. Dec. 17, 1852; m. 835.
828. Mary Relief, b. Mar. 15, 1855; m. 836.
829. Charlie, b. Apr. 16, 1860.

830 = 823. WM. HENRY MARSH[8], (ELIPHAZ[7], etc.,)

b. Feb. 20, 1828; m. No. 830.

830. Macy French.

831 = 824. MARY ELIZABETH MARSH[8], (ELIPHAZ[7], etc.,)

b. Dec 8, 1833,; m. May 3, 1867, No. 831.

831. Wm. Jasper Simmons. They reside at Dalton, Mass. Children:

832. Lillian Estelle, b. Aug. 7, 1868.
833. Cornelia Elizabeth, b. Apr. 14, 1871; d. Oct. 12. 1872.
834. Guy Marcellus, b. June 27, 1874.

835 =827. LUCY EVANGELINE MARSH[9], (JONATHAN HADLEY[8], etc.,)

b. Dec. 17, 1852; m. Sept. 28, 1882, No. 835.

835. Henry Joseph Farnum, of Lanesboro, Mass.

836 = 828. MARY RELIEF MARSH[9], (JONATHAN HADLEY[8], etc.,)

b. Mar. 15, 1855; m. Jan. 15, 1878, No. 836.

836. Alva Prince Wood of Lanesboro, Mass. Child:

837. Hugh Morton, b. Feb. 2, 1886.

838 = 755. WILLIAM MARSH[6], (WILLIAM[5], JONATHAN[4], JONATHAN[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Killingly, Ct., Nov. 7, 1763, removed with parents to Guilford, Vt.; m. No. 838.

838, ? (Account imperfect and given with question?) Children:

839. Llinas, b. ; m. 846; d. at Beaver Dam, Wis., ae. 75.
840. Jacob, b. ; m. 850.
841. Abigail, b.
842. Vienna, b.
843. Orpha, b.
844. Marcus, b.
845 Henry, b.

846 = 839. LLINAS MARSH[7], (WM.[6], etc.;)

m. 846.

846. ? They had son.

847. Alfred, who d. in Minnesota leaving 2 boys.
848.
849.

850 = 840. JACOB MARSH[7], (WM.[6], WM.[5], etc.,)

resided in Plymouth, Vt., and had a large family; m. 850.

850. ?

851 = 756. OSBORNE MARSH[6]. (WM.[5], JONA.[4], etc.,)

b. Killingly, Ct., Nov. 27, 1765; m. (prob. at Guilford, Vt.) No. 851.

851. ? Children b. at Guilford. He removed to Halifax, Vt., afterwards with son Nathan, in 1840 to Canisteo, N. Y., and in 1844 to Burnet, Dodge Co., Wis. He d. Oct., 1844. Children:

852. Deidamia, b. 1789; m. 859.
863. Mehitable, b.
854. Rachel, b.
855. Lucy, b.
856. Nathan, b. Mar. 4, 1797; m. 860.
857. Thankful, b.
858. Clarissa, b.

859 = 852. DEIDAMIA MARSH[7], (OSBORNE[6], WM.[5], etc.,)

b. Mar. 10, 1789; m. No. 859.

859. ——— Allen. She d. at Harvard, Ill., Mar. 10, 1879, on her 90th birthday.

860 = 856. NATHAN MARSH[7], (OSBORNE[6], WM.[5], etc.,)

b. Guilford, Vt., Mar. 4, 1797; m. Nov. 2, 1826, No. 860.

860. Almira Ferrell. He d. at Sun Prairie, Wis., Oct. 18, 1876. Children, (all born in Halifax, Vt. but Calista):

861. Osborne, b. Dec. 2, 1827. Enlisted in Mexican war and d. South, Nov. 22, 1845.
862. Mary Elizabeth, b. Oct. 27, 1830; m. 867.
863. Rosina, b. Oct. 6, 1832; d. unm. Dec. 2, 1864.
864. William, b. Oct. 7, 1835; m. 868.
865. Hosea Faxon, b. June 3, 1838; m. 869.
866. Calista Loretta, b. in Canisteo, N. Y., Nov. 7, 1841; m. 874.

867 = 862. MARY ELIZABETH MARSH[8], (NATHAN[7], etc.,)

b. Oct. 27, 1830; m. at Dodge City, Wis., in 1847, No. 867.

867. T. F. Godding. Live at Longwood, Col.

868 = 864. WILLIAM MARSH[8], (NATHAN[7], etc.,)

b. Oct. 7, 1835; m. May, 1862, No. 868.

868. Hattie E. Noyes. No child. Adopted Frank Hoag.

869 = 865. HOSEA FAXON MARSH[8], (NATHAN[7], etc.,)

b. June 3, 1838; m. at Burnet, Wis., Nov. 16, 1858, No. 869.

869. Maron M. Merritt. Address, Sun Prairie, Wis. Children:

870. Chas. Osborne, b. Sept. 11, 1859, at Burnet, Wis. Grad. at Wis. State University, 1883. Principal High School at Antigo, Wis.
871. Adeline Calista, b. July 2, 1861. Milliner and dressmaker.
872. William Hosea, b. Mar. 16, 1865, res. Waterloo, a cheese maker.
873. Edwin Henry, b. Dec. 24, 1869, student.

874 = 866. CALISTA LORETTA MARSH[8], (NATHAN[7], etc.,)

b. Nov. 7, 1841; m. Feb. 2, 1869, No. 874.

874. Oscar H. Ostrom. She d. Sept. 30, 1875.

875 = 761 HOSEA MARSH[6], (WM.[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Guilford, Vt., Dec. 10, 1775; m. No. 875.

875. Lydia Beal. He came to Phelps, N. Y. before 1800. Children:

876. Hosea, b. ; m. No 877; d. Lansing, Mich.
877. Betsey Salisbury.
878. Oliver, b. , living Shiloh, O. (1887.)
879. Lucy, b. ; m. No. 880; d. Shelby, O.
880. ——— Maltby.
881. Calista, b. ; d. y. at Phelps, N. Y.
882. Sarepta, b. ; m. No. 883, living Piqua, O. (1887.)

883. ——— Baker.
884. Lorenzo Dow, b. ; m. No. 885, lives near Lodengton, Macomb Co., Mich. (1887.)
885. Nancy ———.
886. Samuel, b. ; m. No. 887, lived and d. Phelps, N. Y.
887. Molantha Hall, a son No. 896.
888. Madison, b. June 21, 1812, at Phelps, N. Y.; m. 897.
889. Lydia, b. ; m. No. 890, lives Port Gibson, N. Y.
890. Jesse Terry.
891. Calista, b. ; m. No. 892.
892. Hiram Wilcox.
893. Enoch W., b. ; d. unm. in Palmyra, Wayne Co., N. Y.
894. Jetur F., b. ; m. No. 895, lives Hinsdale, Mich.
895. Adeline ———.

896. ENOCH O.[8], son of 886 SAMUEL[7],

res. Phelps, N. Y.

897=888. MADISON MARSH[7], (HOSEA[6], WM.[5], etc.,)

b. at Phelps, Wayne County, N. Y., June 21, 1812; m. at Palmyra, N. Y., Feb. 1, 1837, No. 897.

897. Hannah Paulina Hudson. He was eminent as a physician and surgeon; also prominent in the state politics of Indiana. He d. at Port Hudson, La. Children:

898. Hudson G., b. May 12, 1841, at Jackson, Indiana; m. 901.
899. VanBuren, b. Dec. 15, 1843, at Orland, Ind. No children.
900. Tamerlane Pliny, b. July 31, 1845, at Orland, Ind.; m. 905.

901 = 898. HUDSON G. MARSH[8], (MADISON[7], etc.,)

b. May 12, 1841, m. No. 901.

901. ? He d. and left widow, now at Philadelphia. Children:

902. Darwin Wilson, b. now at Coldwater, Mich.
903. Dau., now with mother.
904. Dau., now with mother.

905 = 900. Rev. TAMERLANE PLINY MARSH[8], (MADISON[7], etc.,)

b. July 31, 1845, at Orland, Ind., now lives at South Evanston, Ill.; m. Sept. 6, 1870, No. 905.

905. Hattie Maria Newball of East Saugus, Mass. Children:

906. Baby son; d.
907. Hattie P., (14 years old) b. 1873?
908. Winifred, (13 " ") b. 1874?
909. Van. Newball (12 " ") b. 1875?
910. Baby son; d.
911. Marion (girl) (4 " ") b. 1883?

911.1 = 773. ZEBADIAH MARSH[6], (ZEBADIAH[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1]);

m. at Newfane, Vt., his cousin, 911.1. (See also 815.)

911.1. Hannah Marsh[6], (John[5], Jona.[4], Jona.[3], Zach.[2], John[1],) of Newfane, Vt. This Zebadiah Marsh, Jr. "was killed somewhere over the Green Mountains." Children:

912. A dau., ; m. No. 913.
913. Calvin Holland of Wilmington, Vt.
914. A dau., ; m. 915.
915. John Mullett.

The grandfather of Mrs. John Mullett, John Marsh (father of Hannah, wife of Zeb Marsh, Jr.) lived with John Mullett and wife till his death.

916=778. EBER MARSH[6], (ZEBADIAH[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Apr. 1, 1776; m. abt. 1796 or 7, No. 916.

916. Charlotte Warren, b. July 16, 1774. He d. 1841, ae. 65 yrs., 5 mos. Children:

917. Levi Warren, b. Aug. 4, 1798, at Newfane, Vt.; m. 1041, ("living Nov. 24, 1887, at Wallingford, Vt., very feeble in mind and body.")
918. Eber, b. Feb. 27, 1801; went to Ohio.
919. Mary, b. Dec. 1, 1802.
920. Hosea, b. Nov. 21, 1804; lived in New York City.
921. Lewis, b. Dec. 11, 1806; d. Nov. 11, 1813.
922. Louisa, b. " " ; d. Nov. 3, 1825.
923. Minerva, b. Apr. 24, 1809; m. 1080.
924. Laura, b. Jan. 25, 1812; m. No. 925; d. Feb. 26, 1844.
925. ——— Darling.
926. Osborn, b. Nov. 21, 1814; m. No. 927.

927 = 926. OSBORN MARSH[7], (EBER[6], ZEBADIAH[5], JONATHAN[4] and ESTHER *Osborne*, etc.;)

m. (1) in 1836, No. 927.

927. Mary Clark of Townshend, Vt., and m. (2) No. 928.

928. Mary Waterman of Jamaica, Vt. Children:

929. Mary C., b. Jamaica, Vt., Sept. 7, 1837; unm.
930. Sarah Jane, b. Jamaica, Vt., Oct. 16, 1839; m. 936.
931. Eliza D., b. Winhall, Vt., Aug. 18, 1841; m. 943.
932. Minerva A., b. Weston, Vt., Oct. 25, 1843; m. 953.

By second wife:

933. Daughter.
934. Daughter.
935. Daughter.

936 = 930. SARAH JANE MARSH[8], (OSBORN[7], EBER[6], etc.,)

b. Jamaica, Vt., Oct. 16, 1839; m. No. 936.

936. Joseph Gould of South Wardsboro, Vt. Children:

937. Mary.
938. John.
939. Nellie.
940. Nettie.
941. Clara.
942. Frank.

943 = 931. ELIZA D. MARSH[8], (OSBORN[7], EBER[6], etc.,)

b. Winhall, Vt., Aug. 8, 1841; m. No. 943.

943. Ichabod Wiswell of Newfane, Vt. Children:

944. Dana.
945. Mary.
946. Van.
947. Lydia.
948. Maude.
949. Samuel.
950. Mabel.
951. Willie.
952. Carl.

953 = 932. MINERVA A. MARSH[8], (OSBORN[7], EBER[6], etc.,)

b. Weston, Vt., Oct. 25, 1843; m. No. 953.

953. David Hitchcock of Athens, Vt. Children:

954. Minnie.
955. Dana.

956 = 790. JOSEPH CLARK MARSH[6], (SAMUEL[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH [2], JOHN[1],)

b. Killingly, Ct., 1763; m. No. 956.

956. ? Sawyer. Child:

957. Isaac, b. Aug. 29, 1793; m. No. 958.

958=957. ISAAC MARSH[7], (JOSEPH CLARK[6], SAMUEL[5], etc.,)

b. Aug. 29, 1793; m. 1816, No. 958.

958. Susan Roberts, b. Jan. 3, 1800. They rem. to West Chazey, N. Y., abt. 1868, when he was abt. 75 yrs. old. He d. Feb. 26, 1874, ae. 81; she d. May 10, 1884, ae. 84.

959 = 791. ESTHER MARSH[6], (SAMUEL[5], JONA.[4], etc.,)

b. Barre, Mass., Oct. 28, 1766; m. No. 959.

959. Jonathan Smith. They lived at Croyden and Cornish, N. H., removed to West Lebanon, N. H., abt. 1800, removed abt. 1812 to Hartford, Vt., and abt. 1855 to Chelsea, Vt., where she d. Jan. 19, 1867, at the advanced age of 100 yrs., 2 mos. and 17 days. She was the second child and outlived all her brothers and sisters. No record of children.

960 = 792. LUCY MARSH[6], (SAMUEL[5], JONA.[4], etc.,)

b. Barre, Mass., Feb. 11, 1769; m. No. 960.

960. David Smith, brother of Jonathan above, and lived and d. in Cornish, N. H.

961 = 793. JESSE MARSH[6], (SAMUEL[5], JONA.[4], etc.,)

b. Barre, Mass., May 22, 1771; m. (1) 961, abt. 1793.

961. Chloe Osgood, b. 1773, of Bridgwater, Mass. They lived at Grantham, N. H., where, after the birth of two children, Chloe (Osgood) Marsh, d. prob. 1796 or 7. He m. (2) abt. 1797–8, No. 962.

962. Wid. Lucy Dunbar (Clark?), whose son, Asa Clark or Asa Clark [Dunbar?] b. 1797; d. 1871.) Lucy Dunbar was b. Grantham, N. H., in 1770 and d. Cavendish, Vt., Apr. 14, 1843. He m. (3) abt. 1845, a sister of his first wife, i. e., No. 963.

963. ——— Osgood, who lived with him till he d. July 4, 1849. Children:

964. Amasa, b. Grantham, N. H., Jan. 25, 1794; m. 1005.
965. Chloe, d. y.

By second wife:

966. Keziah, b. 1798; m. 1014.
967. Hiram James, b. Dec. 23, 1800; m. 1019.

968. Chloe, b. abt. 1801; "d. Mar. 20, 1825, ae. 24."
969. Lucinda, ; d. Grantham, N. H., Aug. 23, 1822.
970. Rhoda, b. 1802; d. Dec. 23, 1815, ae. 13.
971. Laura, b. 1805; m. 1089.
972. Berra, b. 1807; drowned Grantham pond, July 20, 1817, ae. 10 yrs., 5 mos.
973. Jesse, b. 1808; drowned Grantham pond, July 20, 1817, ae. 8 yrs., 7 mos.
974. Sylvia, b. Nov. 3, 1810; m. 1090.
975. Lucy, b. 1812; m. 1091.
976. Stilman Jackson, b. Apr. 16, 1815; m. 1098.

977 = 795. SAMUEL MARSH[6], (SAMUEL[5], JONA.[4], etc.,)

b. Royalston, Mass., Apr. 26, 1775; m. No. 977.

977. Lydia Melinda, b. May 6, 1778. He d. in Croydon, N. H., June 22, 1829. She d. in Antwerp, N. Y., Mar. 29, 1847. Children:

978. Semantha, b. 1798; d. y.
979. Elam, b. Nov. 15, 1799, in Croyden, N. H.; m. 1125.
980. Oren, b. Aug. 19, 1802, in " "
981. Pamelia, b. Oct. 4, 1804 in " "
982. Hosea B., b. Sept. 12, 1806 in " "
983. Ira, b. Apr. 26, 1810, " "
984. John Langdon, b. Mar. 3, 1814 " "

985=796. LYDIA MARSH[6], (SAMUEL[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], etc.,)

b. Royalston, Mass., Mar. 10, 1778; m. No. 985.

985. ——— Cummins. Removed to Northern Vermont.

986 = 797. CATHERINE MARSH[6], (SAM.[5], JONA.[4], etc.,)

b. July 23, 1781, at Royalston, Mass.; m. prob. No. 986.

986. Otis Jackson of Cornish, Vt.

987 = 798. BETSEY MARSH[6], (SAM.[5], JONA.[4], etc.,)

b. Royalston, Mass., Nov. 20, 1783; m. Jan. 28, 1803, No. 987.

987. Fisher Hill of Croyden, N. H. He was b. Franklin, Mass., Jan. 27, 1773; and d. Croyden, N. H., Nov. 11, 1827. She d. there Dec. 8, 1835. Children, all b. in Croyden, N. H.:

988. Richard Rawson, b. Nov. 26, 1803.
989. Adolphus, b. Aug. 15, 1805; d. Croyden, Sept. 10, 1825.
990. Austin A., b. Feb. 10, 1807, removed 1830 and d. New Haven, Ct., abt. 1878.
991. Leander, b. Dec. 8, 1808, removed 1832.
992. Paul Dean, b. Feb. 23, 1813.
993. Elbridge, b. Sept. 7, 1817.
994. Chauncey Dearborn, b. Feb. 2, 1818; d. Dec. 17, 1826.
995. Mandana, b. Mar. 6, 1820.
996. Solon, b. Sept. 25, 1821.
997. Emily, b. Mar. 8, 1825; m. No. 998.
998. ——— Howe. (They had 8 children—3 living, 1887.)

999 = 799. WILLIAM MARSH[6], (SAM.[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Croyden, N. H., Oct. 27, 1786; m. 999.

999. Eliza Allen. Children, (all born in Croyden):

1000. Delavan Delanson, b. May 8, 1808; m. 1105.
1001. Alvira Ann, b. Mar. 28, 1810; m. 1116.
1002. William Harrison, b. June 29, 1815; m. 1120.
1003. Almenia Allen, b. Nov. 9, 1818.
1004. Rosetta Amelia, b. June 22, 1825, see 1124.5.

1005 = 964. AMASA MARSH[7], (JESSE[6], SAM.[5], JONA.[4], etc.,)

b. Grantham, N. H., Jan. 25, 1794; m. No. 1005.

1005. Lydia Getchell of Candia, N. H., b. Feb. 14, 1796. He d. Jan. 6, 1858, in Hopkinton or Henniker, N. H. She d. in Fisher-

ville, N. H., Sept. 21, 1874, at her daughter's Mrs. Eli Hanson. Children:

1006. Lucinda, b. Apr. 23, 1827.
1007. Fidelia, b. July 1, 1830; d. Feb. 19, 1852.
1008. Mary, M., b. Nov. 7, 1832; m. 1010; at Barre, Vt.
1009. Ezekiel Stilman, b. Mar. 7, 1834; d. Aug. 5, 1856.

1010 = 1008. MARY M. MARSH[8], (AMASA[7], JESSE[6], SAMUEL[5], etc.,)

b. Barre, Vt., Nov. 7, 1832; m. 1010.

1010. Eli Hanson, b. Oct. 25, 1831. Children, (all b. at Fisherville, now Penacook, N. H.):

1011. Carrie C., b. Jan. 22, 1859.
1012. Georgie E., b. Apr. 25, 1861.
1013. Eugene E., b. June 16, 1863.

1014 = 966. KEZIAH MARSH[7], (JESSE[6], SAM.[5], JONA[4], etc.,)

b. 1798, at Grantham, N. H.; m., 1818, No. 1014.

1014. Henry Breck of Cornish, N. H., b. Boston, Mass., 1785. He d. in West Claremont, N. H., July 10, 1872. Her mother, 962 Lucy Dunbar Marsh, had a son by her first husband, and this son, Asa Clark, had a farm near the Breck farm—both farms near the Sugar River R. R. bridge. Children:

1015. Henry, of Newtonville and Waltham, Mass.
1016. John Thomas, of W. Lebanon, N. H.
1017. Robert, of Springfield, Mass.
1018. William, of Claremont, N. H.

1019 = 967. HIRAM JAMES MARSH[7], (JESSE[6], SAMUEL[5], etc.,)

b. Dec. 23, 1800, at Grantham, N. H.; m. (1) at Cavendish, Vt., Oct. 7, 1823, No. 1019.

1019. Martha J. Hutchinson, b. Cavendish, Oct. 2, 1804; d. Mar. 26, 1841. He m. (2) a wife from Jersey City, N. J.—they separated.

1020. ? ———. He m. (3) Aug. 5, 1850, at Manchester, N. H., No. 1021.

1021. Nancy Gilson, of Maine. H. J. Marsh was killed by the falling of a limb of a tree at Boscawen, N. H., Jan. 9, 1864, ae. 63. His widow d. Feb. 14, 1881, in Penacook, N. H. Children:

1022. Martin B., b. Mar. 1, 1825.
1023. Adeline, b. Dec. 1, 1827; d. Dec. 14, 1823 per. '33.
1024. Salome A., b. June, 1829.
1025. Martha M., b. Aug. 27, 1831; d. May 20, 1854.
1026. Maria L., b. July 1, 1838; d. Lyons, N. Y., May, 1857.
1027. Ellen Theodocia, b. Aug. 8, 1840; d. Aug. 2, 1841.
1028. Lucy Jane, b. Nov. 7, 1850; m. 1033.
1029. Leonard H., b. Apr. 27, 1853; m. 1035.
1030. George Willie, b. Sept. 16, 1855; m. 1037.
1031 Charles Hiram, b. Sept. 16, 1857; m. 1038.
1032. Mary Julia; b. and d. Aug. 29, 1864.

1033 = 1028. LUCY JANE MARSH[8], (HIRAM JAMES[7], etc.,)

b. Nov. 7, 1850; m. in Boscawen, N. H., July 28, 1866, No. 1033.

1033. Luther C. Clapp. They live in Lowell, Mass. Child:

1034. Charles Fred, b. May 15, 1885, in Lowell, Mass.

1035=1029. LEONARD H. MARSH[8], (HIRAM J.[7], JESSE[6], etc.,)

b. Apr. 27, 1853, in Boscawen, N. H.; m. in Concord, N. H., May 24, 1875, No. 1035. He was brought up by Judge Nesmith of Franklin, N. H., and is now, (1886), a machinist at Fitchburg, Mass.

1035. Anna Marston of Pittsfield, N. H. Child:

1036. Adda Belle, b. Feb. 2, 1877. in Concord, N. H.

1037 = 1030. GEORGE WILLIE MARSH[8], (HIRAM J.[7], JESSE[6], etc.,)

b. Sept. 16, 1855; m. June 20, 1877, in Fisherville, No. 1037.

1037. Ella F. Buswell, b. Concord, N. H., Aug. 4, 1854. They have no children and live in Concord, N. H., Nov. 20, 1887.

1038 = 1031. CHARLES HIRAM MARSH[8], (HIRAM J.[7], JESSE[6], etc.,)

b. Sept. 16, 1857; m. in Webster, N. H., Oct. 14, 1879, No, 1038.

1038. Mary Lizzie Thurber, of Webster. No children. He is employed in a furniture manufactory, Penacook, N. H.

1039 = 814. SAMUEL MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. ? , is prob. the one referred to as follows in records of Douglass, Mass., furnished by Aaron *Marsh* Hill of Douglas: "Samuel Marsh of Newfane and Abigail Gleason of Oxford South Gore, were married in said Gore Apr. 22, 1802." We know that Samuel Marsh, son of John of Newfane, Vt., married and settled in Worcester, Mass. He is said to have gone to sea. His wife was doubtless No. 1039.

1039. Abigail Gleason.

1040 = 816. SARAH MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], etc.,)

b. Killingly, Ct. Is said to have m. in Conn. No. 1040.

1040. ——— Reed.

1041 = 917. LEVI WARREN MARSH[7], (EBER.[6], ZEBADIAH[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Aug. 4, 1798, at Newfane, Vt.; m. Nov. 12, 1822, No. 1041.

1041. Betsey Allen, who d. at Wallingford, Vt., Dec. 22, 1887. Children:

1042. Albert W., b. Nov. 6, 1823; m. 1051.
1043. Robert A., b. Dec. 1, 1825; m. 1053.
1044. Rhoda A., b. Feb. 21, 1828; m. 1059.
1045. Betsey A., b. Jan. 18, 1830; d. Oct. 24, 1850.
1046. Minerva D., b. Jan. 26, 1832; m. 1065.
1047. Laura P., b. May 29, 1834; m. 1069.
1048. Marilla W., b. March 23, 1837; m. 1074.
1049. Charlotte L., b. May 31, 1841; m. 1075.
1050. Rosina C., b. Nov. 7, 1843; m. 1076.

1051 = 1042. ALBERT W. MARSH[8], (LEVI WARREN[7], EBER[6], etc.,)

b. Nov. 6, 1823; m. (1) Jan., 1866, No. 1051.

1051. Frances Johnson, b. in 1837, and d. July 12, 1866. He m. (2) Dec. 1868, No. 1052.

1052. Rebecca H. Shaddock. No children.

1053 = 1043. ROBERT A. MARSH[8], (LEVI WARREN[7], etc.,)

b. Dec. 1, 1825; m. Nov. 10, 1858, No. 1053.

1053. Laura A Congdon, live at Wallingford, Vt. Children:

1054. Bert. G., b. abt. 1862, now, (June, 1888), ae. 26 and m. No. 1055.
1055. m. ?
1056. Elva L., b. abt. 1866, ae. 22 and m. No. 1057.
1057. ?
1058. George, b. abt. 1867, ae. 21.

1059 = 1044. RHODA A. MARSH[8], (LEVI WARREN[7], etc.,)

b. Feb. 21, 1828; m. Oct., 1851, No. 1059.

1059. Henry H. White. Children:

1069. Frank H., b. abt. 1853, now, (Dec., 1887), ae. 34 and m. 1061.
1061. ?
1062. Charles P., b. abt. 1855, ae. 32.
1063. Nellie E., b. abt. 1860, ae. 27 and m. 1064.
1064. ?

1065 = 1046. MINERVA D.[8], (LEVI WARREN[7], EBER.[6], ZEB.[5], etc.,)

b. Jan. 26, 1832; m. Nov., 1849, No. 1065.

1065. Albert Moore, who d. June, 1871. Children:

1066. Jane M., b. ; m. 1067.
1067. ?
1068. Ada E., b.

1069 = 1047. LAURA P. MARSH[8], (LEVI WARREN[7], etc.,)

b. May 29, 1834; m. Oct., 1851, No. 1069; d. Apr. 8, 1878.

1069. James Nelson. Child:

1070. Charles W., ; m. 1071.
1071. ?
1072. Child.
1073. Child.

1074 = 1048. MARILLA W. MARSH[8], (LEVI WARREN[7], etc.,)

b. Mar. 23, 1837; m. Dec. 3, 1858, No. 1074.

1074. Alonzo W. Graves, b. Jan., 1837.

1075=1049. CHARLOTTE L. MARSH[8], (LEVI WARREN[7], etc.,)

b. May 31, 1841; m. May 1, 1867, No. 1075.

1075. Marshal Thompson.

1076 = 1050. ROSINA C. MARSH[8], (LEVI WARREN[7], etc.,)

b. Nov. 7, 1843; m. July 4, 1863, No. 1076.

1076. Andrew H. Hall, b. 1831. Children:

1077. Andie M. ; m 1078.
1078. ?
1079. Roy A.

1080 = 923. MINERVA MARSH[7], (EBER[6], ZEBADIAH[5], etc.,)

b. Apr. 24, 1809; m. Nov. 11, 1827, No. 1080.

1080. Curtis Davis of Townshend, Vt., b. June 8, 1804, d. July 30, 1871. They lived at Newfane, Vt. Children:

1081. Charlotte L., b. Apr. 13, 1829; m. Aug. 17, 1845, No. 1082.
1082. ?
1083. Charles B., b. May 19, 1834; m. Feb. 11, 1860, No. 1084.
1084. ?
1085. Mary E., b. Sept. 24., 1836; m. Dec. 14, 1854, No. 1086.
1086. ?
1087. Eber H., b. Jan. 10, 1841; m. Dec. 30, 1859, No. 1088.
1088. ?

1089 = 971. LAURA MARSH[7], (JESSE[6], SAMUEL[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. 1805; m. No. 1089.

1089. ——— Shurtleff, res. Western Vermont till 1855–1860, when they removed to Mich. or Wis.? She d. Aug., 1876.

1090 = 974. SYLVIA MARSH[7], (JESSE[6], etc.,)

b. Grantham, N. H., Nov. 3, 1810; m. in 1850, No. 1090.

1090. Daniel Church, b. July 9, 1793; d. May 13, 1860. They lived in Cavendish, Vt., and she (1887) lives there now in Proctorsville. Her parents, Jesse and Lucy (Dunbar) Marsh moved there abt. 1820.

1091 = 975. LUCY MARSH[7], (JESSE[6], etc.,)

b. 1812; m. 1091.

1091. John Spaulding of Cavendish, Vt., and lived there till 1856 to 1858 when they moved to Springfield, Vt., where she d. May 4, 1861, of cancer, per. taken from him as he d. several yrs. before of that disease. They had a large family of children and the two oldest boys went to Worcester, Mass., and prospered as carpenters. Two of the girls married and live there also. Children:

1092 to 1097.

1098 = 976. STILMAN JACKSON MARSH[7], (JESSE[6], etc.,)

b. Grantham, N. H., Apr. 16, 1815; m. Jan. 12, 1838, No. 1098.

1098. Harriet Richardson, b. Bethel, Vt., (dau. Zebadiah and Abigail of Woodstock and Bethel, Vt.) b. Feb. 1, 1817. They lived in Cavendish, Vt., after they were married till 1845, when they moved to Sharon, Vt., where Stilman was drowned in a freshet, Apr. 23, 1847, ae. 32. Twenty years before his two brothers, Berra and Jesse were drown in Grantham pond, N. H., and Jan. 9, 1864, his brother Hiram was killed by the falling of a limb of a tree, so that all the sons of Lucy (Dunbar) Marsh died unusual deaths. Children: (all b. in Cavendish, Vt.)

1099. James Richardson, b. Feb. 1, 1839; see below 1101.1.
1100. Augusta Emory, b. Aug. 25, 1840; m. 1102.
1101. Maria L., b. Nov. 22, 1843; d. Dec. 22, 1843.

Widow Harriet Richardson Marsh m. (2) Mar. 4, 1853, Samuel C. Patrick, Tobacconist, of Lowell, Mass., and her son and daughter live with them.

1101.1. JAMES RICHARDSON MARSH[8], (STILMAN[7], JESSE[6], SAM.[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

is associated in business with S. C. Patrick, and has been since 1854. He is unmarried. He is a "Free and Accepted Mason of the Knights Templar, a Knight of Malta of the (New) York rite, and a 32d Degree Mason in the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite Masons for the Northern Jurisdiction of the Northern States of America." His address is 15 Market St., Lowell, Mass.

1102 = 1100. AUGUSTA EMERY MARSH[8], (STILMAN J.[7], etc.,)

b. Cavendish, Vt., Aug. 25, 1840; m. (1) May 16, 1864, No. 1102.

1102. Oliver T. Davis. He d. childless, Apr. 2, 1870. She m. (2) May 16, 1871, No. 1103.

1103. Arthur M. Wilmot of Thetford, Vt. They separated 1872 and were divorced. Child:

1104. Fred Adelbert, b. Mar. 17, 1872; d. Feb. 27, 1878.

The mother and son came home to her step-father, S. C. Patrick of Lowell. The son lived there till he d. of diphtheria in 1878, and the mother remains there. S. C. Patrick, b. Mar. 30, 1825, in Jaffrey, N. H., has no children but the above son and daughter of his wife.

1105 = 1000. Dr. DELAVAN DELANSON MARSH[7], (WM.[6], SAM.[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. May 8, 1808, in Croyden, N. H.; m. Feb. 7, 1836, No. 1105.

1105. Sophia Gibson Winter, b. Mar. 27, 1816, at Grantham, N. H Children: (all b. in Croyden, N. H.)

1106. Sophia Virginia, b. Dec. 26, 1838.
1107. Stella Victoria, b. June 18, 1841; m. 1112.
1108. Delanson Delavan, b. July 2, 1843; d. Feb. 28, 1886.
1109. Luella Velletta, b. Mar. 6, 1848; d. Feb. 2, 1880.
1110. William Winter, b. July 29, 1850; m. 1113.
1111. Franklin Filmore, b. Oct. 26, 1852; m. 1115.

1112 = 1107. STELLA VICTORIA MARSH[8], (Dr. DELAVAN DELANSON[7], WM.[6], etc.,)

b. June 18, 1841; m. No. 1112.

1112. ——— Brown.

1113 = 1110. WILLIAM WINTER MARSH[8], (Dr. DELAVAN DELANSON[7], etc.,)

b. July 29, 1850; m. Dec. 24, 1883, No. 1113.

1113. Frances Adelle Spencer. Child:

1114. Delevan Spencer, b. Dec. 25, 1885, in Englewood, Ill.

1115 = 1111. FRANKLIN FILMORE MARSH[8], (Dr. DELAVAN DELANSON[7], etc.,)

b. Oct. 26, 1865; m. Oct. 26, 1881, No. 1115.

1115. Ella Frances Thompson, both b. in Croyden, N. H.

1116 = 1001. ALVIRA ANN MARSH[7], (WM.[6], SAM.[5], etc.,)

b. Croyden, N. H., Mar. 28, 1810; m. No. 1116, Nov. 10, 1833.

1116. Piam (Priam?) Humphrey of Croyden, b. Apr. 25, 1800; d. Dec. 17, 1867. She d. Mar. 5, 1879, ae. nearly 69. Children: (b. in Croyden, N. H.)

1117. Henry, b. Mar. 2, 1835. He enlisted in 151st Reg. Illinois Infantry, served his time, was discharged Jan. 24, 1866, and d. at Post Hospital, Camp Butler, Springfield, Ill., Feb. 10, 1866. It was a hard blow to his mother, for they were expecting him home every day.

1118. Marcia Amelia, b. Jan. 21, 1842; m. 1119.

1119 = 1118. MARCIA AMELIA HUMPHREY[8], (ALVIRA A. MARSH[7], WM.[6], etc.,)

m. Sept. 18, 1866, No. 1119.

1119. Andrew J. Sawyer of Newport, N. H. 5 children, 2 sons and 3 daughters.

1120 = 1002. WILLIAM HARRISON MARSH[7], (WM.[6], SAM.[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1].,)

b. Croyden, N. H., June 29, 1815; m. Nov. 29, 1845, No. 1120, resided Chelsea, Mass., and d. Jan., 1884.

1120. Clara Wilner, b. June 6, 1824. Children:

1121. Lorinda Clara, b. Dec. 30, 1853; d.

1122. Waldo Harrison, b. Feb. 10, 1856; d.

1123. Adelia Anna, b. Oct. 5, 1858; d.

1124. Waldon Gerard, b. Sept. 10, 1863; living in Chelsea, Mass.

1124.5. (See 1004) ROSETTA AMELIA MARSH[7], (WM.[6], SAM.[5], JONA.[4], etc.,)

b. Croyden, N. H., June 22, 1825; unm, works in a book bindery on Boylston St., Boston, Mass. She lives (1886) with her brother's widow in Chelsea, Mass. Her brother was for many years a business man in Boston and retired from ill health before his death.

1125 = 979. ELAM MARSH[7], (SAM.[6], SAM.[5], JONA.[4], JONA.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Nov. 15, 1799, in Croyden, N. H. He was living Dec. 26, 1886, at Tarkeo (prob. Decatur Co., Ind.) over 87 yrs. old. He m. No. 1125.

1125. ? Children:

1126. Washington, b. ; m. No. 1127, lives Villisca, Iowa.
1127. ?
1128. Samuel E., b. ; m. 1131.
1129. Lucy L., b. ; unm., lives with her father.
1130. Earl B., b. ; unm., lives at Downs, Kansas.

1131 = 1128. SAMUEL E. MARSH[8], (ELAM[7], SAM.[6], etc.,)

b. ? ; m abt. 1781, No. 1131.

1131. ? resides in Kansas. Children:

1132. John K., b. 1782.
1133. Jennie J., b. 1784.

BRANCH OF ENSIGN EZEKIEL MARSH.

DESCENDANTS OF THE FIFTH GENERATION AND ONWARDS.

1134 = 675. DESIRE MARSH[5], (Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers precinct, Salem and bap. 1636; m. Sept. 4, 1755, No. 1134.

1134. Hezekiah Dunkle. Soon after the birth of his first child, Feb. 27, 1756, she d. and he m. (2) Dec. 6, 1757, No. 1135.

1135. Katherine Marsh, b. Mar. 1738. See Nos. 75 and 243. (prob. dau. 254 and 78, Ebenezer[4], for the name Deliverance among her children hints of Deliverance French.) She d. Dec. 19, 1831, ae. 93 yrs., 9 mos., therefore b. Mar., 1738. Children:

1136. Desire, b. Feb. 27, 1756; m. 1137.

By second wife: (mentioned previously.)

(244.) Hezekiah, b, June 29, 1758.
(245.) Ezekiel, b. Aug. 13, 1760.
(246.) Sarah, b. Jan. 17, 1763.
(247.) Ebenezer, b. May 21, 1765.
(248.) Deliverance, b. Jan. 30, 1768.
(249.) John, b. Jan. 24, 1770.
(250.) Seth, b. Feb. 14, 1773.
(251.) Betty, b. Oct. 17, 1776.
(252.) Hannah, b. Jan. 5, 1779.
(253.) Alice, b. Dec. 22, 1781.

1137 = 1136. DESIRE DUNKLE[6], (dau. DESIRE MARSH[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Feb. 27, 1756; m. No. 1137.

1137. John Needham.

1138 = 677. STEPHEN MARSH[5], (EZEK.[4], EZEK.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. prob. 1740–1750; m. No. 1138. Res. Manchester, Mass.; d. May 14, 1815.

1138. Ruth Rea, (dau. Caleb and Ruth). Porter Gen. says Mrs. Ruth Marsh, d. Mar. 12, 1819. Child:

1139. Ruth.

1140 = 679. SARAH MARSH[5], (EZEK.[4], EZEK.[3], etc.,)

bap. Salem, Feb. 10, 1750; m. No. 1140.

1140. Nathaniel Fitz, went to New York. One child:

1141. Nathaniel.

The compiler of this genealogy now comes to a division of the main branch of Ensign Ezekiel Marsh's children into two lines of descent. The slightly older line starts with Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh, son of the Ensign Ezekiel; and its oldest living representative of Marsh name, is Col. Lucius B. Marsh of Boston, who was born at the old homestead in Danvers (once Salem), Apr. 18, 1818. He has been untiring in getting all possible information.

We have also now living in Peabody, once Salem, very near the homestead, July, 1888, the oldest living representative of the younger line, descended from John Marsh, brother of Lieut. Ezekiel, in the person of Hon. James Marsh of Peabody, Mass., formerly Salem. He was born Mar. 7, 1803 and is now over 85 years of age, beloved and honored. The historian of his line is found in his daughter, Miss Hannah Felton Marsh, living with her father and noted for her intelligent historical research. In her words, her ancestor "John Marsh, was in the battles of Concord, Lexington, and Bunker Hill, with his father Ensign Ezekiel Marsh and his brother Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh." From the days of '76 we will pass on; but let us first notice the family line down to these two soldier brothers; with a soldier father on the battle fields.

1. John Marsh left England 1634 ; m. Susanna Skelton, 1636.
2. Zachary Marsh b. 1637 ; m. Mary Sillsbee, Aug. 15, 1664.
3. Ezekiel Marsh, bap. 1680 ; m. Rebecca Gould, July 1, 1702.
4. Ensign Ezekiel Marsh, bap. 1711 ; m. Sarah Buffington, 1732.

1142 = 676. Lieut. EZEKIEL MARSH[5], (Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2]. JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., Jan. 26, 1740 ; m. May 30, 1864, in Andover, Mass., No. 1142.

1142. Abiah Hartshorne, (dau. Thomas and Abiah) b. in Reading, Mass., Mar. 25, 1745 ; d. in Danvers, Mar. 26, 1800. He d. Sept. 15, 1822 in Fairfield, Me. Children :

1143. Abiah, b. May 25, 1765 ; m. 1153, Edmund Stone.
1144. Ezekiel, b June 16, 1767 ; m. 1395, Rebecca Putnam.
1145. Susanna, b. Feb. 16, 1679 ; m. 1399, Joseph Pope.
1146. John, b. June 13, 1771 ; m. (1) 1455, Rhoda Putnam ; (2) 1461, Mary Cain.
1147. Sarah, b. July 3, 1773 ; m. 1785, Frederic Putnam.
1148. Thomas Hartshorn, b. July 9, 1776 ; m. (1) 1787, Sally Newhall.
m. (2) 1788, Sarah C. Bronsdon.
1149. Desire, b. July 13, 1779 ; m. 1845, Henry Bacheller.

1150 = 678. JOHN MARSH[5], (Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. May 26, 1750, at Danvers ; m. No. 1150.

1150. Frances Foster, (dau. Joshua of Marblehead, Mass.) He d. July 30, 1778 and left one child, John, who was brought up in his grandfather's family, and at the death of his grandfather, Ensign Ezekiel, who lived to be 88 and d. 1798, John, the grandson, received his father's share of the property. His mother d. July 27, 1808. Children :

1151. John, b. Mar. 12, 1777 ; d. July 24, 1778, ae. 1 yr., 4 mos.
1152. John, b. Nov. 26, 1778 ; m. 2108.

We introduce here a sketch of his own line, the older line, by Col. L. B. Marsh; simply giving the steady rise in military rank from father to son as an aid to the memory. The first Ezekiel[3], (Zach.[2], John[1],) was prob. a "high private," then came the Ensign Ezekiel[4], Lieut. Ezekiel[5], Capt. Thomas Hartshorn Marsh[6], Col. Lucius B. Marsh[7],—so they rise, private, Ensign, Captain and Colonel.

To go back up the stream of time Col. Marsh commences with his father.

Capt. Thomas Hartshorne Marsh[7] commanded one of the Danvers Militia Companies previous to 1810. In the war with England 1812, Governor Strong sent him a Captain's Commission, requesting that he would organize and command a Volunteer Company, to be known and used as "Minute Men," which he did; and this large body of well disciplined men, ready to be called upon for immediate service, continued until the close of the war in 1815. In 1818 Capt. Marsh moved to Waterville, Maine and was connected in some way with the college, then commencing its history,—in 1820 he moved to Fairfield the adjoining town, and there his father, Lieutenant Ezekiel Marsh, died Sept. 15, 1822. In 1829 he moved to Hartland, Maine, where he lived for 40 years and 10 months, when he died, Oct. 20, 1870. He was a deeply religious man, and when he was too old to take care of his horse, and get into his wagon comfortably, he commenced to walk to church, a distance of three miles, with three hills to ascend and descend, and this was continued for some ten years until he was nearly 90 years old. In the autumn of 1830 he had five of his ribs broken by a loaded ox-team passing over him; a few months later he was exposed to extreme cold weather and had a shock of palsy. All the left part of his body was apparently dead, and for three years he was in all respects as helpless as an infant. Nine years passed before he had any feeling in his left arm, but in a few years afterward he had entirely recovered, and his mouth and left eye which had been drawn one side, were completely restored to their normal condition. His photograph, that was taken when he was 86, does not show any defect either in his mouth or eye, and for the last fifteen years of his life his health was excellent. When in his 94th year he gave from memory the history of not only his father, the Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh, but also that of Ezekiel Marsh, his grandfather "known as Ensign Marsh," born probably in 1710, and bap. May 27, 1711. Here we commence to obtain more full knowledge of

the Marsh family, as Ezekiel, Jr., the Ensign, resided with his father Ezekiel, son of Zachary, or very near to his father's residence for 39 years.

We desire here carefully to distinguish by separate names four places of residence of the Marsh family all within the bounds of old Salem, and all in that part of it which came afterwards to be called Danvers and now Peabody, and all within three miles of each other. The first is "The *Original* Homestead" and was occupied by the family for about one hundred years very near where Peabody Square now is, now built over with manufacturies. The second is about two and one-half miles from the original homestead and has been only about 150 years in family possession; but is called "The *Old* Homestead" having now been in the *occupancy* of the family since 1739, and having been built certainly before 1692 and perhaps as early as 1680.

The third place is the New Homestead where a house was built by Ensign Ezekiel Marsh in 1766, 122 years ago; about a mile from the old, and two and a half miles from the original homestead.

The fourth place is now (Aug., 1888) occupied by Hon. James Marsh, having been rebuilt by him and is about seventy rods from the old or second homestead. The original homestead is now built over with many structures. The other three are occupied by descendants of Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh.

There is no doubt that Zachary and his brothers Samuel and Jacob owned the original Marsh farm up to the time of Zachary's death. Samuel's widow and son John moved to Mendon in 1707 or 8. The house known as the old homestead was built about 1680; at any rate previous to 1692. When Ensign Marsh was first married to "Sarah Buffington in 1732, they resided on the place afterwards owned by John Jacobs on the height of land just south of the North Reading road. Afterwards for a short time on Mr. Very's place, and he then bought of Sam. Very, Jr., and John Turner, a house and land on the Lynnfield road. Here Ensign Marsh resided from 1739 until 1766, at which time he moved into a new house which he had just built on land that he purchased of Cornelius Cutter (71 acres) situated on the old Ipswich road. Here Ensign Ezekiel Marsh died, April, 1798, leaving the new house and farm to his grandson John, who was born on the place, and this grandson died there Jan. 29, 1858, at the age of 79 years and two months. This new house when 115 years old was burnt, Feb. 3, 1881. A house was built on the

site of the one burnt, by George D. Marsh," great-great-grandson of Ensign Ezekiel who built in 1766. In George's family Mary, his aunt, resided; for John Marsh left this property to his daughter "Mary;" who was unmarried until her death, and it is the property of George Marsh.

Ensign Ezekiel gave in his will the house and land which he had bought of Very and Turner, "the old homestead" to his son Lieut. Ezekiel, who was born in said house Jan. 26, 1740. The Lieutenant resided there until the autumn of 1818, and said farm became the property of his son, Capt. Thos. H. Marsh, who sold it to his cousin John Marsh, grandson of Ensign Marsh, and said John Marsh sold said farm, in 1825, to his son James Marsh, who resided there until 1855. He sold it to his son Francis Peabody Marsh, and it is now occupied by him. The house, although built previous to 1692, is in good condition.

This farm and its surroundings are now kept in all respects in the best possible manner, and the entire prospect is in striking contrast to the dense forest which once covered all these beautiful fields when John Marsh, in 1634, touched the shore and the pioneers swung their axes. It was virgin soil that Ensign Marsh bought and toiled upon and Lieut. Ezekiel, born here 1740, when not away at the wars toiled here year after year until 1818, and he and his son Capt. Thomas, from 1786 to 1818, devoted their strength to this farm, constantly tilling the soil; and then Hon. James Marsh, from 1825 to 1855, still improved and adorned it, finally making it a most desirable place of residence. It is now (1888) owned and occupied by Francis, son of James Marsh. This "old homestead" where so many of us were born is dear to many hearts.

Ezekiel, b. 1676, and his son the Ensign, are buried on the place. There are six persons also who were buried in the field near a fence a little south, and nearly opposite, the house.

1. Sally Pope, dau. of Susanna and Joseph Pope of Danville, Vermont, while on a visit to her parents in the winter of 1796. Sally Pope b. in Danville, Vt., Nov. 24, 1790, d. in Danvers, Mar. 12, 1796.

2. Abiah Hartshorne Marsh, wife of Ezekiel Marsh, d. Mar. 19, 1800.

3. Sally, first child of Thomas H. Marsh by his 1st wife, b. July 18, 1807; d. July 25, 1807.

4. John and James, twins, b. and d. Feb. 22, 1814; children of Thomas H. Marsh by his 1st wife.

5. Sally Newhall Marsh, b. Mar. 18, 1780; d. Mar. 10, 1814, wife of Thomas H. Marsh.

6. Abiah Marsh Stone, b. May 25, 1765; d. Mar. 18, 1815; she was the oldest child of Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh, and was sister of Capt. Thomas H. Marsh.

Ezekiel Marsh, known as the Ensign, was commissioned the 21st day of August, in the 28th year of the reign of His Majesty King George the Second, Anno Domini 1754.

By His Excellency's Command.
J. Willard Sect'y.

W. Shirley,
Captain General and Governor in Chief.

Ezekiel Marsh, known as the Lieutenant, the son of the Ensign, was commissioned Lieutenant, June 3d, 1773, in the Reign of His Majesty King George the Third, in the 2d Military Company of foot of the town of Danvers. These two commissions were presented to the Essex Institute, Salem, Oct., 1886, by Colonel Lucius B. Marsh.

The records at the State House, Massachusetts, Vol. 13, show that the Danvers Company had April 19, 1775

Capt. Caleb Low,
Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh, Jr.,
Ezekiel Marsh,
John Marsh,

and that 37 men in all were present at the battle of Lexington. They met the British Troops near Cambridge in retreat.

Ensign Ezekiel Marsh, although then 65 years old, was yet present with his two sons Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh and John Marsh, and in Capt. Larnard Epes' Company of 39 men, the record shows that Daniel Marsh, Jr., the cousin of Ezekiel and John, was present; and there were three or four Danvers companies, one of which had seven Putnams in the ranks. Capt. Jer. Page's Company had Serg. Henry Putnam and six other Putnams, and also several Popes, many of Marsh descent.

Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh was also present with his company at the battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775, and also Sergt. Henry Putnam who was wounded, and he was also wounded in Cambridge, Apr. 19, 1775.

There were present, or on their way to Lexington, Apr. 19, 1775, 15 Marshes, and at the Battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775, 28 Marshes, the names taken from the Rolls at the State House, Mar. 2, 1888. They were from the towns of Danvers, Brookfield, Oxford, Sturbridge, Douglas, Holliston, Montague, Hingham, Georgetown, Exeter, N. H., and several other towns. They came from different parts of the State and were descendants of several of the original Marsh families.

At Bunker Hill or on their way, June 17, 1775:

Danvers Marshes.	Marshes of other places.
Douglas,	Samuel, Private, Fifer, Brookfield,
Duke,	Jonathan, " Oxford,
Ebenezer,	Samuel, " Sturbridge,
Elijah,	Duty, " "
Ezekiel,	Thomas " Brookfield,
Isaac,	Ebenezer, Sergeant, Douglass,
John,	Elisha, Corporal, Holliston,
Jonathan,	Reuben, Private, "
Joseph,	Ebenezer, " Montague,
Nathan,	Thomas, " Hingham,
Nathaniel,	Lot, Corporal, "
Reuben,	Thomas, Sergeant, "
Samuel,	Dudley, Private, Exeter, N. H.
Silas,	Judah, " Georgetown,
Thomas,	Jonathan, " "
Timothy,	
William.	

Ensign Ezekiel Marsh, father of Lieut. Ezekiel, b. May 27, 1710, bap. 1711, d. in 1798, in his 88th year. He m. Sarah Buffington in , 1732. She was b. in 1716, and d. 1809, ae. 83.

It is with great pleasure that I write a brief history of one who stands as the central figure of our branch of the Marsh family. He was my great-grandfather. *His* great-grandfather was John Marsh who left England in 1633 and settled in what was then Salem, now Peabody, the same year. My great-grandfather had good opportunity to get knowledge of the history of each of the descendants of John of Salem, 1633. Hardly any had gone a hundred miles away. As their families enlarged they moved to new settlements, and some of them, with their families, were the pioneers of new

towns; but they were still remembered at the old homestead. Ensign Ezekiel well knew that Benjamin, his uncle, and his family with his wife's two brothers, William and Jonathan King, were the first three families who settled in Sutton, Mass., 1716, and that his cousin Abigail Marsh was the first child born in Sutton, Sept. 29, 1718. We know by the record that this Benjamin visited Salem. Ezekiel, who was known as Ensign Marsh, must have been, we think, a very intelligent boy, for as he grew up he had a personal knowledge of every one who resided in that portion of the town called Danvers precinct, and he became interested in the value of the different kinds of soil, and studied carefully the best manner of raising the different crops. His knowledge was regarded by his neighbors as of great value and he was constantly consulted by them in this and other particulars of farming and stock raising. He was considered one of the first men of the town, and was a large land holder. In person he was strongly built, of commanding presence, quiet in manner, quick and decided in movements. Ensign Marsh was also noticeable for his erect form, quick but steady carriage, and a step showing great bodily strength. His full, broad and high forehead was well balanced with benevolence and firmness; he had heavy eyebrows and dark steady eyes hinting that he was kind and generous, and a person to whom one could go for advice and counsel, assured that he was a man of good judgment, who would be wise and impartial in his advice; and such he was, and living nearly eighty-eight years, he was long known, trusted and honored by the people of the town. In matters of misunderstanding between neighbors, when they were unable to settle their difficulties, they were wont to say, We will leave it out to Ensign Marsh and abide by his decision. He gave an attentive ear to all the parties had to say, and taking the matter under advisement, would privately talk with each party, and the settlement was not only generally satisfactory, but friendly feelings were also strengthened and peace and good-will were restored.

Ensign Marsh was remarkable for his paternal feelings. He dearly loved his family and desired that they should settle around him. He, like his father, was a large land owner. His son Ezekiel, born 1740, resided with him until his marriage in 1764, the father then gave the son a deed of the "old homestead" farm. The house was still in excellent repair, although built in 1692. The father then built himself a new house, (in 1766), on one of his farms near by, which was destroyed by fire in 1881. Here he lived until his death.

He took cold while trimming appletrees, in Apr., 1798, and died of lung fever. His strength and activity continued up to the time of this sickness. He would mount a horse and ride easily for hours and enjoyed the exercise. Although a man of property still he was very active and his farms in every particular were regarded as of all in those parts the best kept and in the finest order. The two farms of the old and new homesteads have since 1739 remained in the Marsh family; and are now owned by James Marsh and his sons, respectively great-grandson, and great-great-grandsons of the long lived Ensign Ezekiel. He, the Ensign, gave family history to my father who lived near him 22 yrs. and to my grandfather who lived with and near him for 58 years.

I have also conversed often and learned much from Hon. James Marsh, b. Mar. 7, 1803, in the Ensign's house, whose father was also born in the Ensign's house and lived with him till his death, 1798. John, father of James, resided with his grandfather Ensign Ezekiel 20 yrs., and d. 1758.

The writer thinks therefore that our history is not a common tradition, but anchored to fact. These succeeding generations had good reason to keep their history accurate, and living on the same farms and in daily converse, errors would not be likely to occur.

As the wife of Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh was the daughter of Capt. Thos. Hartshorn, we add here some notice of the Captain and his ancestry.

The record begins with the great-grandfather of Capt. Thomas.

1. Thomas Hartshorn, b. in Reading, England, about 1629. He came with others and settled in Reading, Mass. He married Miss Susanna of Reading, Mass. in 1647. He was twice married—first wife had eight children. Susanna died in Reading, Mar. 18, 1661. Children:

2. Thomas, b. Oct. 30, 1648.
2. John, b. May 6, 1650.
2. Joseph, b. July 2, 1652.
2. Benjamin, b. Apr. 18, 1654.
2. Jonathan, b. Aug. 20, 1656.
2. David, b. Oct. 18, 1657.
2. Susanna, b. Mar. 2, 1660.
2. Timothy, b. Feb. 23, 1661.
2. Mary, b. Aug. 19, 1672, by 2d wife Hannah.

2. Timothy Hartshorn, b. Feb. 23, 1861 ; m. Martha, of Reading. His child,

3. Thomas Hartshorn, b. June 10, 1691 ; m. Susanna of Reading. His child,

4. Capt. Thomas Hartshorn, b. March 24, 1719 ; m. Abia. He d. Feb. 7, 1809, in Wilton, N. H., ae. 89 yrs, 10 mos., 14 ds. She was b. , 1724 ; she d. Apr. 23, 1810, in Wilton, N. H., ae. 86 yrs., 4 mos. Children :

5. Thomas Hartshorn, b. Nov. 3, 1742 ; m. (1) Tamar Kimball, Apr. 25, 1765, in Reading. She was b. , 1749, in Reading ; d. in Salem, Nov. , 1802. He m. (2) Miss Abigail Cleveland, Oct. 7, 1805 ; d. Mar. , 1809, in Salem. She was b. 1756. He d. in Salem, May 6, 1819, in his 78th year. No children.

Thomas Hartshorn had no children by either wife. He was a resident of Reading, excepting when he was a soldier during the old French war, 1754 to 1759, and when absent as Captain of the Reading Company in the 8th Regt. Massachusetts, from the early part until the close of the revolutionary war of 1775 to 1783. Then he went to Salem and continued to reside there. He, with others, organized the United States custom service in Salem, Mass., and continued in it until his death, May 6, 1819. He was Deacon of the First Church in Salem. He was a Master Mason. The Lodge was wont to hold meetings at his house.

5. Abia Hartshorn, b. Mar. 25, 1745, in Reading ; d. Mar. 26, 1800, in Danvers ; m. Ezekiel Marsh, May 30, 1764, in Andover. He d. Sept. 15, 1822, in Fairfield. 7 children.

5. Jonathan Hartshorn, b. ; m. Hannah.

5. Samuel Hartshorn, b. June 13, 1760, in ; m. in and of Wilton, N. H., Nov. 30, 1786, Miss Mary Gray ; she, dau. of Deacon Timothy and Eleanor Gray of Wilton, N. H. He d. Feb. 11, 1847, in Francestown, N. H., ae. 86 yrs., 7 mos. She d. Apr. 20, 1841, in Francestown, N. H., ae. 84 yrs., 2 mos.

Major Hartshorn's memorandum and account book is interesting. In this book was kept an itemized account of all monies received and paid out as the Deacon of the First Church in Salem. The names of those who were christened, also of their parents or friends who stood by them ; also the names of those who were admitted into the church ; also the death of members, the texts of the sermons

which were preached each Sabbath, and the name of the preacher, and the occasion and cause of his own absence from church, which, in each case, was sickness, and it was only three times; also the record of the death of his parents, his two wives, his brothers and sister, and his dear friends. These records were kept in his own hand-writing up to a little more than a year before his death, viz., to Mar. 15, 1818. He d. May 6, 1819. A short time previous to his death, he gave this book to Deacon S. B. Buttrick, who is now very sick. At his death, it will be in the custody of the Rev. Fielder Israel, the Pastor of the first Church in Salem. Rev. F. Israel has kindly obtained and loaned it to me, for which I am greatly obliged.

LUCIUS B. MARSH.

Boston, Oct. 24, 1887.

Apr. 7, 1791, died, Nath. Hartshorne.

May 5, 1793, christened, Sarah, Major S. Hartshorne's wife.

Sept. 7, 1794, christened, Philip, s. of Major Hartshorne and wife.

Oct. 19, 1794, death of Philip, son of Major Hartshorne.

June 18, 1799, death of Aaron Hartshorne, 47.

Dec. 14, 1799, death of Gen. George Washington, 68.

Mar. 19, 1800, death of Mrs. Abiah Marsh, 55.

Nov. 14, 1802, death of Tamar, wife of Thomas Hartshorne, 53, 2, 13 ds.

May 18, 1805, Eliza, wife Nath. Hartshorne, admitted to church membership.

Mar. 18, 1808, Eliza, "christened," dau. of Nath. Hartshorne and wife.

Feb. 7, 1809, death of Thomas Hartshorne of Wilton, N. H., 89.

Mar. 7, 1809, death of Abigail, wife of Thomas Hartshorne, 53.

Apr. 23, 1810, death Mrs. Abia Hartshorne in Wilton, N. H., 87.

Oct. 15, 1812, died, Jonathan Hartshorne, New Ipswich, N. H.

Oct. 13, 1814, died, Elizabeth Safford, "mother of Aaron Safford."

May, 1716, died, Gen. Joseph Vose, officer old Revolutionary War, '79.

Nov. 28, 1816, Mrs. Sarah Putnam, 43.

The following obituary is copied from the Salem Gazette, May 11, 1819.

"Captain Thomas Hartshorn, whose death was mentioned in our last, was a soldier in the old French War. And in the Revolution he was a Captain in the Eighth Massachusetts, commanded by Col.

Michael Jackson, and was in commission until the peace, having entered into service early in the Revolution.

The bravery of Jackson's regiment is sufficiently known, at the time when General Arnold was wounded, and was then under the command of General Gates, when Arnold entered with it, the enemy's works, just before the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne. Capt. Hartshorn was a native of Reading, Mass., and came to Salem soon after the peace of 1783.

He was an amiable and well informed man, exemplary abroad, and affectionate at home.

Faithful in his public trust in the customs, punctual in his promises, and a Christian in the benevolence of his temper.

As a deacon of the First church he was an ornament to his office, having talents to adorn it.

The restraints of it were easy to him, as they were imposed by early habits, good manners and a sound understanding. He had the confidence of the late ruling Elder, and the venerable Pastor, and esteem of all our citizens."

From this record of the ancestry of Abiah (Hartshorne) Marsh we return to the old Marsh homestead in Danvers, now Peabody, Mass., where she spent all her married life with her husband, Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh, where her seven children were born and where she died and was buried. Lieut. Ezekiel remained at the old homestead where he was born, after her death in 1800, for eighteen years, with his son, Capt. Thomas Hartshorne Marsh, when at the age of 78 he removed with his son the captain, in 1818, to Waterville, Me., and in 1820 they moved to Fairfield, Me., where he died Sept. 15, 1822, in his 83d year. He was duly honored as an officer of the Army of the Revolution. We proceed to the line of his descendants.

1153 = 1143. ABIAH MARSH[6],

(the first child of Lieut. Ezekiel Marsh[5] and Abiah Hartshorne) b. May 25, 1765; d. Mar. 18, 1815, b. and d. in Danvers; m. Jan. 10, 1786, No. 1153.

1153. Edmund Stone, b. June 19, 1764; res. Danvers, where all the children were born. Their first children were twins. He was lost

in a storm at sea, while coming from St. Johns, New Brunswick, Dec. 21, 1844.

Abiah Marsh, b. May 25, 1765, was the oldest of seven children. She was fourteen years old when the last child was born. Up to the time she was married "at the age of 21," she was at home a most devoted and affectionate child, *unselfish*, and a *real* helper to her mother, and a kind, motherly, loving sister. Her husband was an excellent man, and devoted to his family. He was by occupation, a master mason and builder. After the great fire in Newburyport, he moved his family to that place, in May, 1811. He remained there only two years, and returned to Salem, May, 1813. The war with England suspended all business operations. At the time of her death, Mar. 18, 1815, her loving heart turned to the place of her childhood and to her beloved father. She desired to be buried by the side of the mother she loved so dearly, who died Mar. 19, 1800, who was buried in their field, near a fence, nearly opposite their home, "the old Homestead of the Marshes." Four other members of the family had then been buried there. It was intended as a family lot, and would have been properly fenced and cared for, had not my father and grandfather moved to Maine in the autumn of 1818.

LUCIUS B. MARSH.

Children:

1154. Abiah Marsh, b. Tuesday, Nov. 30, 1786; d. Sept. 20, 1847; m. 1163.
1155. Elizabeth, b. Tuesday, Nov. 30, 1786; d. Nov. 20, 1862; m. 1166.
1156. James, b. Sunday, Oct. 4, 1789; d. June 5, 1878; m. 1210.
1157. Susanna Pope, b. Monday, Jan. 23, 1792; d. Mar. 24, 1884; m. 1267.
1158. Rebecca W., b. Saturday, Mar. 8, 1794; m. 1290.
1159. Pamelia Marsh, b. Wednesday, Nov. 1, 1797; d. May 1, 1885; m. 1344.
1160. Sarah Putnam, b. Tuesday, Mar. 25, 1800; d. Mar. 8, 1864, m. (see 177.)
1161. Desire, b. Friday, May 3, 1802; d. May 31, 1802.
1162. Mehitable D., b. Thursday, Mar. 8, 1804; d. July 26, 1844; m. 1382.

1163=1154. ABIAH MARSH STONE[7], (ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Nov. 30, 1786; d. Sept. 20, 1847; m. Aug. 5, 1806, No. 1163.

1163. Silas Noyes of Newburyport, Mass., who d. March 20, 1827. Children (b. in Newburyport):

1164. Henry James, b. Aug. 25, 1813; m. 1165.2.
1165. Charles, b. Aug. 14, 1818; m. 1165.34.
1165.1. Susan Elizabeth, b. May 4, 1821; m. 1165.41.

1165.2.=1164. HENRY JAMES NOYES[8], (A. M. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Aug. 25, 1813; d. May 18, 1872; m. Oct. 31, 1834, No. 1165.2.

1165.2. Jane Louisa Gatee of Sterling, b. Jan. 5, 1814. Children:

1165.3. James Henry, } twins, b. July 20, 1835; m. 1165.10,
1165.4. Jane Louisa, } m. 1165.12.
1165.5. Samuel Lucius, b. June 6, 1837; m. 1165.21.
1165.6. Susan Elizabeth, b. 1839; m. 1165. 24.
1165.7. Charles L., b. Mar. 13, 1843; m. 1165.29.
1165.8. Edward Payson, } twins, b. Sept. 23, 1847; m. 1165.32.
1165.9. Ellen Deborah, } d. Sept. 25, 1847.

1165.10 = 1165.3. JAMES HENRY NOYES[9], (H. J. N.[8], etc.,)

b. July 20, 1835; m. May 31, 1866, No. 1165.10.

1165.10. Sarah Fanny Stone, b. May 24, 1833, in Walpole, N. H. They live in Ogden, Utah. Child, (b. Ogden):

1165.11 Mary Stone, b. May 3, 1877,

1165.12 = 1165.4. JANE LOUISA NOYES[9], (H. J. N.[8], etc.,)

b. July 20, 1835; m. Sept. 9, 1855, No. 1165.12.

1165.12. John Symonds, b. Ashby, Mar. 4, 1835. Children:

1165.13. Andrew H., b. Nov, 12, 1856.

1165.14. Clifford, b. Nov. 1, 1858.
1165.15. Emma E., b. Jan. 5, 1861; m. 1165.18.
1165.16. Clifford (2d), b. Apr. 22, 1862.
1165.17. Henrietta M., b. Nov. 14, 1864.

1165.18 =1165.15. EMMA E. SYMONDS[10], (J. L. N.[9], etc.,)

b. Jan. 5, 1861; m. Nov. 10, 1881, No. 1165.18.

1165.18. Alvin Sumner Murdock of E. Hubbardston. They res. Gardner, Mass. Children:

1165.19. Alvin H., b. July 19, 1882.
1165.20. Earnest E., b. Apr. 26, 1885.

1165.21 = 1165.5. SAMUEL LUCIUS NOYES[9], (H. J. N.[8], etc.,)

b. Gardner, Mass., June 6, 1837; m. Nov. 12, 1867, No. 1165.21.

1165.21. Julia N. Lumbard. He res. Ashburnham, chair manufacturer. Children:

1165.22. Earnest L., b. Feb. 12, 1871; d. at birth.
1165.23. Earnest, b. Apr. 20, 1873.

1165.24 = 1165.6. SUSAN ELIZABETH NOYES[9], (H. J. N.[8], etc.,)

b. in Gardner, 1839; m. Princeton, Mass., No. 1165.24.

1165.24. Henry C. Boyles, b. Princeton, 1833. Children:

1165.25. Helen Susan, b. June 19, 1859; m. 1165.27.
1165.26. Grace Louisa, b. Mar. 1, 1870; d. Apr. 7, 1870.

1165.27=1165.25. HELEN SUSAN BOYLES[10], (S. E. N.[9], etc.,)

b. June 19, 1859; m. Aug. 28, 1879, No. 1165.27.

1165.27. Wm. B. Heathfield. And she d. Nov. 19, 1880. Child:

1165.28. William H., b. June 7, 1880.

1165.29 = 1165.7. CHARLES L. NOYES[9], (H. J. N.[8], etc.,)

b. Mar. 13, 1843; m. Nov. 26, 1863, No. 1165.29.

1165.29. Mary Wheeler Whiting of Templeton, b. Sept. 13, 1844. Children:

1165.30. Mary Fanny, b. Dec. 10, 1871.

1165.31. Jennie Elizabeth, b. Apr. 1, 1873.

1165.32=1165.8. EDWARD PAYSON NOYES[9], (H. J. N.[8], etc.,)

b. Sept. 23, 1847; m. Dec. 24, 1878, No. 1165.32.

1165.32. Lizzie C. Hubbard of Hadley, Mass. Child:

1165.33. Arthur Wallace, b. Jan. 26, 1882, in Gardner, Mass.

1165.34=1165. CHARLES NOYES[8], (A. MARSH STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Newburyport, Aug. 14, 1818; m. June 5, 1850, No. 1165.34.

1165.34. Hannah C. Jones, b. Middleton, N. H., Sept. 10, 1827. They res. Gardner, Mass. Children:

1165.35. Charles Henry, b. May 10, 1851; m. 1165.38.

1165.36. Alvin Stone, b. Jan. 2, 1859; d. Dec. 5, 1873.

1165.37. Mary Abiah, b. Oct. 24, 1865; m. 1165.40.

1165.38 = 1165.35. CHARLES HENRY NOYES[9], (C. NOYES[8], etc ,)

b. May 10, 1851 ; m. Feb. 2, 1874, No. 1165.38.

1165.38. Arabella Johnson, b. Newburyport, Sept. 23, 1851. Child :

1165.39. Francis Otis, b. Newburyport, Aug. 12, 1878.

1165.40 = 1165.37. MARY ABIAH NOYES[9], (CHARLES[8], etc.,)

b. Oct. 24, 1865 ; m. Nov. 24, 1886, No. 1165.40.

1165.40. Charles L. Rolph, b. Sterling, Dec. 24, 1864.

1165.41 = 1165.1. SUSAN ELIZABETH NOYES[8], (A. M. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. May 4, 1821 ; m. 1842, No. 1165.41.

1165.41. Jeremiah Blake. Children :

1165.42 James Stone, b. 1844 ; m. 1165.44.

1165.43. Charles Wallace, b. 1858 ; m. 1165.45.

1165.44 = 1165.42. JAMES STONE BLAKE[9], (S. E. NOYES[8], etc.,)

b. 1844 ; m. No. 1165.44.

1165.44. Hannah S. Johnson. No. children, res. Boston. He is with Kettelle & Co., 576 Washington St., Boston.

1165.45 = 1165.43. CHARLES WALLACE BLAKE[9], (S. E. NOYES[8], etc.,)

b. 1858; m. 1880, No. 1165.45.

1165.45. Hattie Carney.

1166 = 1155. ELIZABETH STONE[7], (ABIAH [MARSH] STONE[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL MARSH[5], etc.,)

b. Nov. 30, 1786; m. Dec. 5, 1804, in Danvers, to 1166.

1166. Jonathan Smothers, b. Aug. 23, 1781. He d. Jan. 23, 1840, and she d. Nov. 20, 1862, in Nashua, N. H. Both are buried in the cemetery on Boston St., Salem and Peabody line. Children, (all b. in Danvers):

1167. Edward, b. Sept. 7, 1805; m. 1174.
1168. Sally, b. May 18, 1807; d. 1809.
1169. Jonathan, b. June 28, 1809; m. 1191.
1170. Sarah, b. Jan. 3, 1812; m. 1194.
1171. Elizabeth B., b. Jan. 30, 1813; m. 1202.
1172. Pamelia S., b. July 3, 1816; m. 1206.
1173 George W., b. Feb. 22, 1819; d. Sept. 8, 1821.

1174 = 1167. EDWARD SMOTHERS[8], (ELIZABETH STONE[7], ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Sept. 7, 1805; m. Sept. 10, 1827, No. 1174.

1174. Abigail Plummer. He d. abt. 1831, lost at sea while on a whaling voyage. She d. June 17, 1850. Children, (all b. in Gloucester, Mass.):

1175. Edward E., b. (Dec. 25, 1829)? probably early in 1828?; m. 1178.
1176. Francis A., b. Mar. 12, 1829.
1177. Olwin, b. Mar. 5, 1831; m. 1183.

1178 = 1175. EDWARD E. SMOTHERS[9], (EDWARD[8], etc.,)

b. abt.? 1828, at Gloucester, Mass.; m. Dec 25, 1852, No. 1178.

1178. Elizabeth Driscoll. Residence, Gloucester. Children:

1179. Frank E., b. Sept. 2, 1853.
1180. George O., b. Oct. 1, 1856; m. 1184.
1181. Abbie E., b. Aug 29, 1863; m. 1186.
1182. Arthur E., b. Nov. 5, 1866; m. 1188.

1183 = 1177. OLWIN SMOTHERS[9], (EDWARD[8], etc.,)

b. Mar. 5, 1831; m. Sept. 15, 1858, No. 1183.

1183. Selona F. Kellogg. He enlisted Nov. 11, 1863, in the 2d Reg't, Wis. Cavalry, and continued in the same until the close of the war, 1865. His record is excellent as a good soldier in the service of his country in the dark day of its peril. Res. Whitewater, Wis. Carpenter and builder.

1184 = 1180. GEORGE O. SMOTHERS[10], (EDWARD E.[9], etc.,)

b. Oct. 1, 1856, at Gloucester, Mass.; m. Nov. 8, 1883, No. 1184.

1184. Annie O. Parsons. Child:

1185. Grace O., b. Aug 30, 1884.

1186 = 1181. ABBIE E. SMOTHERS[10], (EDWARD E[9], etc.,)

b. Aug. 29, 1863; m. Sept. 8, 1882, No. 1186.

1186. George E. Higgins. Child:

1187. Marion E., b. Nov. 1, 1885.

1188 = 1182. ARTHUR E. SMOTHERS[10], (EDWARD E.[9], etc.,)

b. Nov. 5, 1866; m. 1885, No. 1188.

1188. Caroline A. Rowe. Children: (twins)

1189. Arthur A., b. Jan. 15, 1886.
1190. Everett O., b. Jan. 15, 1886.

1191=1169. JONATHAN SMOTHERS[8], (ELIZABETH STONE[7], ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Danvers, June 28, 1809; m. (1) Jan. 10, 1830, No. 1191.

1191. Hannah Douglass of Lowell, who d. Nov. 29, 1831. He m. (2) No. 1192.

1192. Alzina Burgess of Vermont. He d. Mar. 11, 1879. Child: (by first wife.)

1193. George, b. d. infant, 1831.

1194 = 1170. SARAH SMOTHERS[8], (ELIZABETH STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Jan. 3, 1812; m. in Danvers, July 11, 1839, No. 1194.

1194. Joseph Newell, b. 1812; d. May 2, 1876. Res. No. 38 Lafayette St., Salem. Children:

1195. Charles A., b. 1841; d. 1854, in Salem.
1196. Ellen M., b. 1846; d. 1847, in Salem.
1197. Francis A., b. June 27, 1847; m. 1199.
1198. Henry D., b. 1851; d. 1854.

1199 = 1197. FRANCIS A. NEWELL[9], (SARAH SMOTHERS[8], etc.,)

b. June 27, 1847; m. Dec. 6, 1877, No. 1199.

1199. Ida M. Cardwell, b. Mar. 18, 1856, at Uncasville, Ct., He is the City Treasurer of Salem, Mass. Children:

1200. Lewis W., b. Jan. 16, 1879, in Dodgeville, Attleboro, Mass.
1201. Lama B., b. Sept. 5, 1881; d. Oct. 16, 1881, in Salem.

1202 = 1171. ELIZABETH B. SMOTHERS[8], (ELIZABETH STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Jan. 30, 1813, in Danvers, Mass.; m. 1835, No. 1202.
1202. Jonathan A. Kenney of Salem. He m. (2) 1345. Child:

1203. Laura E., b. July 30, 1836; m. 1203, see 1353.

1204 = 1203. LAURA E. KENNEY[9], (ELIZABETH B. SMOTHERS[8], etc.,)

b. July 30, 1836; m. (1) No. 1204.

1204. Charles B. Porter of Peabody, Mass. She m. (2) No. 1205.

1205. James M. Arnold of Chicago, Ill.

1206 = 1172. PAMELIA S. SMOTHERS[8], (ELIZABETH STONE[7], etc.,)

b. July 3, 1816; in Danvers, m. May 8, 1835, No. 1206.

1206. William A. Berry of Salem, b. Aug. 16, 1815. He was a baker and d. May 3, 1880. Children:

1207. Sarah E., b. July 10, 1836; m. No. 1208, Dec. 21, 1868, d. June 8, 1879.
1208. Roscoe B. Thomas, of Salem, marble cutter.
1209. William J., b. Nov. 1, 1847; unm., resides with his mother in Beverly, Mass., Civil Engineer and Surveyor. Office, Nos. 6 and 7 Endicott Block, Beverly.

1210 = 1156. JAMES STONE[7], (ABIAH [MARSH] STONE[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Oct. 4, 1789; d. June 5, 1878, ae. 88 yrs., 8 mos., 1 d.; m. Aug. 5, 1811, in Danvers, No. 1210.

1210. Sally Smith, b. abt. 1793; d. Apr. 5, 1873, ae. 80. She was sister of John Smith who m. 402, Betsey Marsh[7], (Aaron[6], Eben.[5], Eben.[4], Eben.[3], Zach.[2], John[1].) He was a mason and builder; for more than 70 years, a member of the 1st Baptist Ch. in Salem, and for many years one of its deacons. Children, (all b. in Salem, Mass.):

1211. James, b. Oct. 26, 1813; m. 1216.
1212. George, b. Jan. 8, 1818; m. 1218.
1213. Sarah S., b. May 15, 1821; m. 1244.
1214. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 25, 1827; m. 1250.
1215. Emily M., b. Oct. 7, 1831; m. 1259.

1216 = 1211. JAMES STONE[8], (JAMES[7], ABIAH [MARSH] STONE[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL MARSH[5], etc.,)

b. Oct. 26, 1813, in Salem, Mass.; m. July 1, 1846, No. 1216.

1216. Elizabeth Shreve. He grad. Colby University, Me., and Harvard Medical School. He resides 167 Franklin St., Salem. They had 5 boys who died young. Daughter:

1217. Mary E., b. Salem, Sept. 10, 1864.

1218 = 1212. GEORGE STONE[8], (JAMES[7], ABIAH [MARSH] STONE[6], etc.,)

b. Jan. 8, 1818; d. July 26, 1882; m. Sept. 30, 1839, in Salem, No. 1218.

1218. Susan Goss Sherman. He was a mason and builder, and resided at Salem, Mass. Children:

1219. George Banvard, b. Jan. 18, 1841; m. 1225.
1220. Sarah E., b. Aug. 29, 1842; m. 1228.
1221. Susan Helen, b. Feb. 10, 1846; m. 1231.
1223. Emma Maria, b. Feb. 8, 1848; m. 1235.
1224. Edward Franklin, b. July 11, 1851; m. 1243.

1225 = 1219. GEORGE BANVARD STONE[9], (GEORGE[8], JAMES[7], etc.,)

b. Salem, Jan. 18, 1841; m. Jan. 11, 1865. No. 1225.

1225. Helen Augusta Brown of Salem, who d. May 6, 1866. He is a mason and builder and res. at Salem. Children:

1226. Helen Brown, b. Dec. 24, 1865; m. Oct. 13, 1887, No. 1227.
1227. James Milton of Weymouth, Mass.

1228 = 1220. SARAH E. STONE[9], (GEORGE[8], etc.,)

b. in Salem, Aug. 29, 1842; m. July 2, 1867, No. 1228.

1228. George William Varney of Salem. He is a manufacturer of leather and res. 42 Warren St., Salem. Children:

1229. George William, b. Sept. 17, 1868; d. May 2, 1875.
1230. Minnie Stone, b. Oct. 26, 1875.

1231 = 1221. SUSAN HELEN STONE[9], (GEORGE[8], etc.,)

b. in Salem, Feb. 10, 1846; m. Oct. 5, 1864, No. 1231.

1231. Joseph G. Babcock of Salem. He is a railroad engineer and res. on Essex St., Salem. Children:

1232. Alden, b. Nov. 29, 1865, in Charlestown, Mass.
1233. Edward M., b. July 7, 1869, in Salem.
1234. Susie, b. Aug. 28, 1871, in East Boston.

1235 = 1223. EMMA MARIA STONE[9], (GEORGE[8], etc.,)

b. in Salem, Feb. 8, 1848; m. Apr. 25, 1866, No. 1235.

1235. David Augustus Dwinell of Salem, printer; res. Lynn, Mass. Children, (all b. in Salem but Josephine):

1236. Clara Emma, b. Mar. 4, 1867; m. Apr. 2, 1884, No. 1237.
1237. Herbert Elliot Tucker of Salem, shoe laster.
1238. Mary Elizabeth, b. June 16, 1869.
1239. Alice Stone, b. Sept. 17, 1871.
1240. Josephine Frances, b. Apr. 2, 1875, in Lynn.
1241. Sarah, b. Mar. 10, 1878.
1242. Elmer Augustine, b. Aug. 17, 1882.

1243 = 1224. EDWARD FRANKLIN STONE[9] (GEORGE[8], etc.,)

b. Salem, July 11, 1851; m. Feb. 26, 1880, No. 1243.

1243. Mary Abby Downing of Portsmouth, N. H. He is a currier, res. Winthrop St., Salem, Mass.

1244 = 1213. SARAH S. STONE[8], (JAMES[7], ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Salem, May 15, 1821; m. June 1, 1847, No. 1244.

1244. Hon. Caleb Dustin Hunking, a prominent shoe manufacturer of Haverhill, Mass. He was a member of the Mass. Senate, and of the Council when Henry G. Gardiner was Governor. He was b. in Hill, N. H., Feb. 24, 1805; and d. Mar. 16, 1872. Children:

1245. Sarah Stone, b. Mar. 11, 1848; m. Jan. 16, 1873, No. 1246.
1246. Dr. Oscar Dustin Cheney. They had two children who d. y.
1247. Charles Dustin, b. May 30, 1850, in Haverhill; m. 1249.
1248. Clara Luella, b. Nov. 11, 1859; res. with her mother, Mrs. Caleb Dustin Hunking, No. 72 Main St., Haverhill, Mass.

1249 = 1247. CHARLES DUSTIN HUNKING[9], (SARAH S. STONE[8], etc.,)

b. Haverhill, May 30, 1850; m. Oct. 10, 1877, No. 1249.

1249. Carrie G. Wiggin. He grad. Har. Univ., 1871, and Med. Dept., in 1877; res. 240 W. 34th St., New York city.

1250 = 1214. ELIZABETH STONE[8], (JAMES[7], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Apr. 25, 1827; m. Apr. 9, 1846, No. 1250.

1250. Rev. Daniel C. Eddy. He was Speaker of the Mass. House of Rep. in "Know Nothing" times 1854 and '55. This gives him the title of Honorable. He is pastor of a Baptist ch. in Brooklyn, N. Y., res. No. 488 Willoughby Ave. Children:

1251. George Leonard, b. Lowell, Apr. 21, 1847; d. Boston, May 14, 1857.
1252. Lizzie F., b. Feb. 17, 1854; d. in Lowell, Mar. 29, 1855.
1253. Anna Louise, b. Lowell, June 10, 1855; m. 1256.
1254. Charles Henry, b. Boston, Jan 11, 1860; m. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Oct. 7, 1885, No. 1255.
1255. Josie L. Harreys.

1256 = 1253. ANNA LOUISE EDDY[9], (ELIZABETH STONE[8], etc.,)

b. Lowell, June 10, 1855; m. Aug. 11, 1860, No. 1256.

1256. George R. Eaton. They res. Chicago, Ill. Children:

1257. Ethel Eddy, b. in Boston.
1258. Grace C., b. in Chicago.

1259 = 1215. EMILY M. STONE[8], (JAMES[7], etc.,)

b. Salem, Oct. 7, 1831; m. Sept. 17, 1853, No. 1259.

1259. Otis T. Manning. They res. No. 7 Flint St., Salem. Children:

1260. Ella Louise, b. June 21, 1854; m. 1263.
1261. George Willis, b. Oct. 1, 1858; d. Dec. 1, 1858.
1262. Charles Otis, b. Dec. 10, 1860; d. Dec. 6, 1861.

1263 = 1260. ELLA LOUISE MANNING[9], (E. M. STONE[8], etc.,)

b. June 21, 1854; m. Feb. 6, 1882, No. 1263.

1263. Charles N. Howe, res. Waltham, Mass. Children:

1264. Sladysworth, b. Nov. 16, 1882.
1265. Louise Manning, b. Dec. 7, 1883.
1266. Charles Otis C., b. Feb. 15, 1887.

1267 = 1157. SUSANNA POPE STONE[7], (ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Jan. 23, 1792, in Danvers; m. (1) Nov. 29, 1809, in Newburyport, No. 1267.

1267. Joshua Marshall, builder and master mason, b. May 9, 1787; d. in Lowell, July 16, 1816. They res. in Dracut, Mass. She m. (2) Feb. 17, 1818, No. 1268.

1268. Jesse Moore of Danvers, b. Aug. 12, 1795. They res. in Lowell. He d. Aug. 28, 1856. She d. in Lowell, Mar. 24, 1884, ae. 92 yrs., 2 mos. Children:

By first husband (by second, see 1286).

1269. Joshua Marshall, b. Feb. 10, 1812; m. 1271.
1270. Susan S. Marshall, b. June 2, 1816; d. June 4, 1826.

1271 = 1269. JOSHUA MARSHALL[8], (SUSANNA P. STONE[7], ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Feb. 10, 1812; m. in Lowell, Mass., June 15, 1831, No. 1271.

1271. Clarissa Jones, b. July, 1813; and d. in Lynn, Oct. 27, 1843. They res. Lynn, Mass. He d. Jan., 1848. Children:

1272. Charles Herbert, b. Sept. 16, 1832; d. Sept. 17, 1833.
1273. Charles Herbert, b. Dec 5, 1833; d. at sea, Nov. 23, 1859.
1274. Susan Mary, b. Sept. 3, 1835, in Lynn; m. 1278.
1275. George Ames, b. June 18, 1837, in Dracut; m. 1281.
1276. Harriet M., b. May 13, 1839, in Dracut; d. Feb. 18, 1840.
1277. Harriet, b. Mar. 26, 1841, in Chelmsford, Mass.; m. 1282.

1278 = 1274. SUSAN MARY MARSHALL[9], (JOSHUA[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Sept 3, 1835; m. in Lowell, Dec. 7, 1856, No. 1278.

1278. John Henry Doloff, b. Sangerville, Me., June 11, 1831; res. Lowell. Children:

1279. Hattie M., b. Oct. 7, 1858; d. Oct. 9, 1863; b. in Sangerville.
1280. George E., b. Mar. 18, 1861; d. Aug. 14, 1863.

1281 = 1275. Capt. GEORGE AMES MARSHALL[9], (JOSHUA[8], etc.,)

b. Dracut, June 18, 1837; m. Mar. 16, 1863, No. 1281.

1281. Helen Frances Maria Welch, b. on English ship, Sept. 29, 1837. Children:

1281.1. George Henry, b. Sept. 13, 1868, at Bangor, Me.
1281.2. Francis Russell, b. Oct. 7, 1871, at Provincetown, Mass.

1282 = 1277. HARRIET MARSHALL[9], (JOSHUA[8], etc.,)

b. Chelmsford, Mass., Mar. 26, 1841, as adopted daughter was Harriet Marshall Chase; m. in Lynn, Mass., Nov. 23, 1863, No. 1282.

1282. Samuel Henry Kent, b. Lynn, Jan. 13, 1840; res. No. 11 Mall St., Lynn, Chase & Kent, Boston & Lynn Express Co. Children:

1283. Maude, b. Dec. 11, 1864. She is a physician.
1284. Lucy Neal, b. Aug. 12, 1870; d. July 26, 1871.
1285. Samuel Neal, b. July 31, 1873.

CHILDREN OF SUSANNA POPE STONE.

By second husband, 1268:

1286. James S. Moore, b. Juue 2, 1820; d. June 18, 1826.
1287. Lucius Bolles Moore, b. Dec. 15, 1822; m. 1288.

1288 = 1287. LUCIUS BOLLES MOORE[8], (S. P. STONE[7], ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Dec. 15, 1822; m. in Nashua, N. H., Mar. 16, 1847, No. 1288.

1288. Harriet E. Wright, b. Nashua, N. H., Oct. 11, 1829; res. Moore St., Lowell. Child:

1289. Edward Jesse, b. July 9, 1848; grad. Har. College and Har. Med. School. Was physician in Boston; d. Jan. 6, 1877.

1290 = 1158. REBECCA W. STONE[7], (ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mar. 8, 1794; m. Sept. 20, 1811, No. 1290.

1290. Jeremiah P. Coffin.

He died Apr. 14, 1864, in Greenpoint, N. Y. They have had nine children, thirty-five grandchildren and forty-one great-grandchildren. They are so far scattered that their names, dates of birth and residences have not been obtained. She resides at No. 212 Colyer St., Greenpoint, N. Y. She is in many respects a most remarkable

woman. Her memory is perfect, back to 1800, when she was six years old. She was in the family of her uncle, Capt. Thos. Hartshorn Marsh, from that date until 1807. She spent two years with her great-uncle, Capt. Thos. Hartshorne, in Salem. She spent about two years with her sister, Mrs. Noyes, in Newburyport, and was then married. They moved to Philadelphia in 1812, and moved to New York city 1824, and from there to Greenpoint, N. Y., in 1853. She has greatly assisted the writer in giving important information. Her mind is bright and clear, and with fond anticipations she is waiting for the shadows to pass away, knowing that at the call of her Lord she shall awake in His likeness and be fully satisfied.

Children:

1291. Jeremiah P., b. July 25, 1812, at Newburyport, Mass.; m. 1300.
1292. Rebecca W., b. Oct. 26, 1814, in Philadelphia; m. 1302.
1293. Albert S., b. June 17, 1817, at Philadelphia; d. Dec. 19, 1817.
1294. Marion B., b. Jan. 5, 1819, at Philadelphia; d. Dec. 19, 1819.
1295. Susan M., b. Nov. 23, 1820, at Philadelphia; m. 1311.
1296. Elizabeth S., b. May 24, 1824, at Philadelphia; d. Dec. 12, 1825.
1297. James S., b. Feb. 26, 1826, New York city; d. Nov. 2, 1827.
1298. Leonard K., b. Aug. 24, 1827, at New York city; m. 1312.
1299. Augustus B., b. Oct. 2, 1829, at New York city; m. 1316.

1300 = 1291. JEREMIAH P. COFFIN[8], (REBECCA W. STONE[7], ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. July 25, 1812; m. in New York city, Apr. 9, 1833, No. 1300.

1300. Mary Suter. He d. Dec. 29, 1861. Child:

1301. Charles M., b. May 1, 1835; unm. He resides with his mother in Greenpoint, N. Y. and is a ship carpenter.

1302 = 1292. REBECCA W. COFFIN[8], (REBECCA W. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Oct. 26, 1814; m. July 26, 1832, No. 1302.

1302. John A. Boutelle of Fitchburg, Mass.; who d. May 20, 1816. She res. 212 Colyer St., Greenpoint, N. Y. Nine children, five died in infancy:

1303. Caroline R., b. Oct. 23, 1833; unm., res. with her mother.
1304. Augusta M., b. Dec. 20, 1835, in New York; m. 1307.
1305. Theresa M., b. June 30, 1842, in New York; m. 1308.
1306. Mary H., b. Sept. 30, 1846, in New York; m. 1310.

1307 = 1304. AUGUSTA M. BOUTELLE[9], (R. W. COFFIN[8], R. W. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Dec. 20, 1835; m. in New York, Oct. 20, 1853, No. 1307.
1307. William Waglum. They have three sons.

1308 = 1305. THERESA M. BOUTELLE[9], (R. W. COFFIN[8], etc.,)

b. New York, June 30, 1842; m. in Greenpoint, N. Y., per.? Oct. 10, 1861, No. 1308.
1308. James Waters. He d. Child:
1309. George B., b. Oct. 24, 1862, in Greenpoint, N. Y.

1310 = 1306. MARY H. BOUTELLE[9], (REB. W. COFFIN[8], etc.,)

b. New York, Sept. 30, 1846; m. July 7, 1873, No. 1310.
1310. Edwin Barker. They have two children.

1311 = 1295. SUSAN M. COFFIN[8], (REBECCA W. STONE[7], ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Philadelphia, Nov. 23, 1820; m. Dec. 31, 1840, No. 1311.
1311. Charles McReady. She d. May 16, 1870, in New York. They had nine children, seven boys and two girls.

1312 = 1298. LEONARD K. COFFIN[8], (REBECCA W. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. New York, Aug. 24, 1827; m. (1) Sept. 26, 1849, No. 1312.

1312. Tosier Henry, who d. Aug. 1, 1863. His 2d wife had no children. He was a member of the New York 5th Reg't in the great Rebellion, and was in 17 battles. He d. of cancer in the stomach, June 28, 1873, in New York. Child:

1313. Rebecca S. Coffin, b. Aug. 24, 1850. m. 1314.

1314 = 1313. REBECCA S. COFFIN[9], (LEONARD K.[8], etc.,)

b. Greenpoint, N. Y., Aug. 24, 1850; m. June 14, 1869, No. 1314.

1314. Thomas Cummings. Res. City Island, Westchester Co., N. Y. Child:

1315. Minnie K., b. June 14, 1870.

1316 = 1299. AUGUSTUS B. COFFIN[8], (REBECCA W. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. New York City, Oct. 2, 1829; m. Dec. 30, 1849, No. 1316.

1316. Amelia Vesseane. He was twice m., and d. in New York City, July 8, 1883. They had eight children:

1317. Augustus B., b. May 29, 1851; m. 1325.
1318. Frederic C., b. Aug. 25, 1853; d July 13, 1856, at Greenpoint.
1319. Samuel W., b. Jan. 5, 1856; m. 1334.
1320. Leonard K., b. Feb. 13, 1858; m. 1339.
1321. George W., b. Jan. 26, 1865; m. 1343.
1322. Sophie M., b. Jan. 12, 1869; d. Jan. 12, 1869.
1323. Judson W., b. July 9, 1871; d. Oct. 24, 1871.
1324. Estella M., b. Jan. 30, 1876; in New York City.

1325 = 1317. AUGUSTUS B. COFFIN[9] (AUGUSTUS B[8], R. W. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. May 29, 1851 ; m. Nov. 8, 1871, No. 1325.

1325. Katie McPeck. They had five boys and three girls, all b. in New York City ; res. No. 543 W. 51st St., New York City. He is a plumber. Children :

1326. Mary L., b. Sept. 15, 1872.
1327. Samuel W., b. Jan. 11, 1874.
1328. Edmond S., b. Feb. 29, 1876.
1329. Valentine F., b. Feb. 14, 1878.
1330. Elizabeth M., b. Apr. 15, 1880.
1331. Augustus, b. May 11, 1882.
1332. George W., b. July 20, 1884.
1333. Estella M., b. Apr. 6, 1887.

1334 = 1319. SAMUEL W. COFFIN[9], (AUGUSTUS B.[8], etc.,)

b. in Greenpoint, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1856 ; m. Nov. 29, 1879, No. 1334.

1334. Elizabeth Pittze. He is a plumber ; res Rowayton, Ct. Children :

1335. John A., b. Mar. 7, 1881.
1336. Christina E., b. Aug 20, 1883.
1337. Estella L., b. Jan. 6, 1885.
1338. Katie L., b. Oct. 31, 1886.

1339 = 1320. LEONARD K. COFFIN[9], (AUGUSTUS B.[8], etc.,)

b. Feb. 13, 1858 ; m. Feb. 14, 1878, No. 1339.

1339. Jane *Whalen*. He d. Oct. 19, 1885, at Greenpoint, N. Y. Children :

1340. Christopher J., b. Mar. 17, 1881 ; New York City.
1341. Leonard K., b. Feb. 12, 1883 ; Norwalk, Ct.
1342. Jerold J., b. Oct. 25, 1885 ; Norwalk, Ct.

1343 = 1321. GEORGE W. COFFIN[9], (AUGUSTUS B[8], etc.,)

b. Jan. 26, 1865; m. July 6, 1887, No. 1343.

1343. Minnie M. Raymond. Res. Rowayton, Ct.

1344 = 1159. PAMELIA MARSH STONE[7], (ABIAH MASRH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass., Nov. 1, 1798; m., Danvers, Mass., Apr. 13, 1819, No. 1344.

1344. David Emerson, b. Hollis, N. H., Apr. 1, 1791. He d. at Blackstone, Mass., Mar. 26, 1848. She d. Salem, Mass., May 1, 1885, ae. 86 yrs. 6 mos. Children:

1345. Mary Elizabeth, b. Oct. 27, 1821, Danvers, Mass.; m. 1353.
1346. David, b. Jan. 5, 1824, Wenham, Mass.; m. 1360.
1347. Samuel Augustus, b. June 10, 1828, Wenham, Mass.; m. 1364.
1348. James Moore, b. Sept 14, 1830, Chelmsford, Mass.; m. 1365.
1349. Julia Ann, b. June 26, 1832, " " m. 1371.
1350. Susan Marshall, b. Oct. 24, 1835, " " unm.
1351. Ceorge Francis, b. Dec. 25, 1837, Pawtucket, R. I.; m. 1373.
1352. Adeline Maria, b. Aug. 23, 1839, Providence, R. I.; m. 1377.

1353 = 1345. MARY ELIZABETH EMERSON[8], (P. MARSH STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Oct. 27, 1821; m. at Providence, R. I., May 12, 1845, No 1353 (his 2d wife).

1353. Jonathan A. Kenney of Salem, Mass. (see 1202.) Res. Kenny Place, Salem. Children:

1354. Elizabeth Peabody, b. Salem, Mass., Sept. 1, 1848; m. 1356.
1355. John Emerson, b. Salem, Mass., July 12, 1851; d. Jan. 10, 1879.

1356 = 1354. ELIZABETH PEABODY KENNY[9], (M. E. EMERSON[8], etc.,)

b. Salem, Sept. 1, 1848; m. Salem, Mass., June 14, 1876, No. 1356.

1356. Horace S. Perkins of Salem, Mass. No. 1 Lynde St. Children:

1357. Eliza Brookhouse, b. Apr. 6, 1879, at Salem.
1358. Beatrice Abbott, b. Sept. 27, 1881, "
1359. Dorothea Brayton, b. Mar. 4, 1884, "

1360 = 1346. DAVID EMERSON[8], (PAMELIA MARSH STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Wenham, Mass., Jan. 5, 1824; m., Smithfield, R. I., May 24, 1847, No. 1360.

1360. Maria Hammond of Putnam, Conn. Child:

1361. Freelove Amelia, b. Albion, R. I., Aug. 31, 1850; m. 1362.

1362=1361. FREELOVE AMELIA EMERSON[9], (DAVID[8], etc.,)

b. Aug. 31, 1850; m. at Wauregan, Ct., Apr. 5, 1885, No. 1362.

1362. Arthur H. Gulliver of Wauregan, Ct. Child:

1363. Edith Emerson, b. Jan. 26, 1886, at Wauregan.

1364 = 1347. SAMUEL AUGUSTUS EMERSON[8], (P. MARSH STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass., June 10, 1828; m. in Providence, R. I., Mar. 30, 1852, No. 1364.

1364. Harriet C. Bray of Providence, R. I. They had no children. He was master of the "Fanny Moss" of Fall River, and was lost at sea, March, 1867, on the way from New York to Norfolk, Va.

1365=1348. JAMES MOORE EMERSON[8] (P. M. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Chelmsford, Mass., Sept. 14, 1830; m. Jan. 14, 1870, at Monroe Co., Ga., No. 1365.

1365. Mrs. Matilda Taylor of Monroe Co., Ga. He d. Jan. 4, 1883, at Sunnyside, Ga. Children:

1366. Pamelia Etta, b. Jan. 23, 1871, Monroe Co., Ga.
1367. James Frederick, b. Feb. 17, 1873, " "
1368. Monroe Moore, b. July 29, 1874, " "
1369. Harriet Lulu G. M., b. May 5, 1876, " "
1370. David Lee, b. Feb. 7, 1878, " "

1371 = 1349. JULIA ANN EMERSON[8], (P. MARSH STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Chelmsford, Mass., Sept. 14, 1830; m., Providence, R. I., May 20, 1854, No. 1371, and d. Salem, Mass., Feb. 28, 1856.

1371. Josebh B. Briggs of Salem. Child:

1372. Julia Pamelia, b. Jan. 31, 1856; d. Aug. 11, 1881, at Salem.

1373 = 1351. GEORGE FRANCIS EMERSON[8], (P. M. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Pawtucket, R. I., Dec. 25, 1837; m., Salem, Mass., May 10, 1856, No. 1373.

1373. Amelia Jane Parker of Salem, Mass. Children:

1374. David Henry, b. Aug. 4, 1857, Salem, Mass.
1375. George Albert, b. Sept. 15, 1860, Marblehead, Mass.
1376. Adeline, b. Jan. 6, 1863; d. Mar. 6, 1864, Salem, Mass.

1377 = 1352. ADELINE MARIA EMERSON[8], (P. M. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Providence, R. I., Aug. 23, 1839; m. Salem, Mass., Sept, 25, 1861, No. 1377.

1377. George Brown Ferguson of Salem, Mass. He res. Brooklyn, N. Y. Children:

1378. Pamelia Marsh, b. Aug. 16, 1867, Salem, Mass.; m. 1381.
1379. George Arthur, b., Dec. 30, 1869, No. Beverly, Mass.
1380. Bessie Lawrence, b. Oct. 28, 1878; d. May 16, 1877, Salem, Mass.

1381 = 1378. PAMELIA MARSH FERGUSON[9], (A. M. EMERSON[8], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Aug. 16, 1867; m. in Salem, June 14, 1888, No. 1381.

1381. Frederic Tyler Johnson of Wauregan, Ct., b. July, 1857.

1382=1162. MEHITABLE DODGE STONE[7], (ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZRKIEL[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., Mar. 8, 1804; m. Aug. 21, 1827, No. 1382.

1382. Thomas B. Ferguson, b. Salem, Mar. 17, 1805, She d. July 26, 1844, and he d. Mar. 9, 1872. Children:

1383. Alonzo B., b. July 26, 1828; d. Sept. 7, 1828.
1384. Wesley B., b. Aug. 18, 1830; m. 1388.
1385. Hester W., b. Jan. 9, 1832; d. Sept. 2, 1845.
1386. Mary E., b. July 8, 1839; m. 1392.
1387. Charles B., b. May 26, 1843; d. Aug. 23, 1843.

1388 = 1384. WESLEY B. FERGUSON[8], (M. D. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. Aug. 18, 1830; m. Aug. 14, 1859, No. 1388.

1388. Martha M. Putnam of Peabody, res. Salem. Children:

1389. Lizzie L., b. July 11, 1860, in Salem; m. 1391.
1390. Clara H., b. Aug. 26, 1865, in Peabody, Mass.

1391 = 1389. LIZZIE L. FERGUSON[9], (WESLEY B.[8], etc.,)

b. Salem, July 11, 1860; m. Apr. 25, 1888, No. 1391.

1391. Louis W. Eldridge. They res. Peabody, Mass.

1392 = 1386. MARY E. FERGUSON[8], (MEHITABLE D. STONE[7], etc.,)

b. July 8, 1839; m. May 23, 1860, No. 1392.

1392. Frank W. Childs of Nashua, N. H. Home, No. 345 Essex St., Salem. Child:

1393. Grace E., b. June 24, 1861; m. 1394.

1394 = 1393. GRACE E. CHILDS[9], (M. E. FERGUSON[8], etc.,)

b. June 24, 1861; m. Dec. 22, 1887, No. 1394.

1394. Frank L. Day of Lowell. They res. Melrose, Mass. His business is in Boston, in the Hide and Leather National Bank.

1395 = 1144. EZEKIEL MARSH[6], (Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., June 16, 1767; m. Dec. 15, 1789, No. 1395.

1395. Rebecca Putnam. They had two children. He d. in Danvers, 1841, ae. 74. Children:

1396. Ezekiel, b. Aug. 3, 1794; d. y.

1397. Rebecca, b. Oct. 9, 1796. She m. abt. 1815, No. 1398.

1398. John Senter. He was a blacksmith and res. near Boston, prob. Chelsea, and d. many years since.

1399 = 1145. SUSANNA MARSH[6], (Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass., Feb. 16, 1769; m. Mar. 2, 1789, No. 1399.

1399. Joseph Pope of Danville, Vt., b. Jan. 28, 1764, (son of Eleazer Pope and Ann Putnam, sister of Gen. Israel Putnam.) This Susanna Marsh Pope was as heroic as Gen. Putnam himself. She was Joseph Pope's second wife. His first wife, Mary Mackintire, married at the age of 16 and d. at the age of 20, leaving one child, Fanny, who needed a mother's care. She was a little over three years old when the new mother came. Susanna (Marsh) Pope was the *3d child of Ezekiel and Abiah Hartshorn Marsh.* She was a member for 50 years of the Cong. church, Danville, Vt.* Mrs. Pope, (Susan she was called by her family,) was in many respects a remarkable woman. In the winter of 1796, after an absence of nearly six years, she, with her husband and two children, visited her father's family in Danvers. As there were no suitable roads for summer travel from Danville, Vt., they came in the winter in a pung sleigh, with two horses. They disposed of the produce of their farm which they brought with them in Salem, and purchased such things as they needed. When they were ready to return their oldest child became sick. Fearing the spring rains and freshets, which would carry off the snow, her husband, with one horse and pung and their little child in its fourth year, started on his long and tedious journey homeward. Mrs. Pope remained with her sick child Sally, who soon after died. She then, with a man's saddle, mounted her horse and bid her last farewell to her parents, (her mother died March 19th, 1800) and commenced her homeward journey. What must have been her thoughts and feelings as she pursued her long, lonely and fatiguing journey of nearly two hundred miles! Snow, rains, freshets, and the sharp winds of March in a country but little settled, and roads most of them only suitable for teams in winter, all to be passed; and to put up nights and obtain lodgings and refreshments for herself and beast wherever she could! On this journey, she either passed through the White Mountains or Franconia Notch. She reached her home in good health. Ah! she *was* a brave woman, and as strong and powerfully made as she was brave. The writer's father, "her youngest brother," has often spoken of her bravery and her power of endurance. Her delight in youth and in early womanhood was in athletic

*And when she died, was the oldest woman in town, ae. 89 yrs., 10 mos., 1 day.

work. She could and did prepare the ground, sow the flax seed, gather and prepare it, using the flail, separating the tow by combing and spinning the thread, and weaving the fabric—strong *linen*, as there were no factories then in the country and cotton was hardly known. Linen was used by men for shirts, and by women for underclothing, and also in sheets for bedding. The tow was also spun and woven and used in warm weather for outer clothing for men and boys, and for heavy undergarments for women and children. Mrs. Pope could wash and shear a sheep, assort the wool, card the wool, spin the yarn, weave and dye the cloth, and make it into clothing for the family. This home-made cloth was used for clothing for men, women and children. She was well educated for women of her day. She was always pleasant, joyful, yet dignified in her manners, strictly observing all the rules of etiquette, showing that she was naturally a refined and cultivated woman. This courteousness and dignity of character was manifest during all her long life. Never will the writer forget the cordial reception she gave him when he visited her some two years before her death, Sitting in her chair, she received me with all the grace of a lady used to refined society. Her conversation was both spirited and interesting. She made very close inquiry in regard to her brother, "my father," then 80 years old, and the health and circumstances of each of the family. Her voice was strong and clear, and did not indicate feebleness or age. She had not seen my father for some thirty years! This is the only time the writer ever saw her. She was well adapted for a life in the wilderness. She greatly assisted her husband in cutting down the trees, and making one of the best of farms. Labor then could not be obtained; each one had to do his own work. She was both able and willing. Surely, they and their children made their part of the wilderness to become one of the best appointed and equipped farms. How fine their large and thrifty maple orchard! their apple orchard! their artificial trout pond filled with trout, allowing you, simply with a dipper, to take what you desired! Their cattle, horses and cows, and their butter were sure of the first premiums at the Agricultural Fairs, and they had the largest price in the market for their butter, sugar and cider. Previous to Mr. Pope's death, he divided his farms equally between the sons, who erected two houses.

This glance at the life of Joseph Pope and Susanna Marsh will show what a distant world Vermont was less than a hundred years ago. Children:

1400. Sally, b. Nov. 24, 1790; d. Mar. 12, 1796, at her grandfather's.
1401. Susan M., b. June 17, 1793; m. 1406.
1402 Israel Putnam, b. Oct. 22, 1797; m. 1422.
1403. Lucinda, b. Dec. 20, 1802; d. Jan. 6, 1803.
1404. John Flint, b. Apr. 20, 1804; m. 1438.
1405. William W., b. May 5, 1809; d. Oct. 24, 1825.

1406 = 1401. SUSAN M. POPE[7], (SUSANNA MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. June 17, 1793; m. Dec. 3, 1812, No. 1406.

1406. Dr. Samuel Collins, b. May 23, 1783; d. Oct. 30, 1863, ae. 80 yrs., 5 mos., and 7 days. Susan M. d. Apr. 28, 1884, ae. 90 yrs., 10 mos. and 11 days. They had eight children:

1407. Joseph P., b. Sept. 4, 1814; d. Sept. 17, 1814.
1408. Samuel, b. Dec. 21, 1815; d. Dec. 22, 1815.
1409. Sarah Ann P., b. Feb. 14, 1817; m. 1415.
1410. Fanny M., b. Mar 28, 1819; d. Nov. 20, 1824.
1411. Mary L., b. May 12, 1822; m. 1417.
1412. Maria F., b. Aug. 2, 1825; m. 1418.
1413. William C., b. Aug. 15, 1827; d. May 16, 1833.
1414. Susan Ann Pope, b. May 12, 1834; m. 1419.

1415 = 1409. SARAH ANN P. COLLINS[8], (SUSAN M. POPE[7], etc.,)

b. Feb. 14, 1817; m. (1) No. 1415.

1415. John F. Cutler. Afterwards m. (2) No. 1416.

1416. Hiram Ward. She d. Feb. 28, 1856.

1417 = 1411. MARY L. COLLINS[8], (SUSAN M. POPE[7], etc.,)

b. May 12, 1822; m. May 12, 1846, No. 1417.

1417. Edward Fisher. She d. July 17, 1863, ae 42 yrs., 2 mos. and 5 days.

1418 = 1412. MARIA F. COLLINS[8], (SUSAN M. POPE[7], etc.,)

b. Aug. 2, 1825; m. No. 1418.

1418. Danforth C. Haviland, and d. Mar. 17, 1863, ae. 37 yrs., 7 mos., 15 days.

1419 = 1414. SUSAN ANN POPE COLLINS[8], (SUSAN M. POPE[7], etc.,)

b. May 12, 1834; m. May 22, 1856, No. 1419.

1419. Orman L. Hoyt, Esq., of Plainfield, Vt. Children:

1420. Eugene Collins, b. July 30, 1857.

1421. Mabel Greenwood, b., Feb. 19, 1866; d Jan. 18, 1884, ae. 17 yrs., 11 m.

1422 = 1402. ISRAEL PUTNAM POPE[7], (SUSANNA MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Oct. 22, 1797; m. (1) 1820, No. 1422.

1422. Melinda Crane Babbitt, b. Feb. 17, 1799; d. May 25, 1857, ae. 58 yrs., 3 mos. and 9 days. He m. (2) 1857, No. 1423.

1423. Maria Babbitt. She had no children. He d. Oct. 18, 1867, ae. 70 yrs. Maria Babbitt, died in 1882, ae. 74 yrs. Children:

1424. Sophia Jane, b. Apr. 12, 1821; m. 1429.

1425. Lydia Calista, b. Apr. 10, 1823; d. Jan. 19, 1843, ae. 19 yrs., 9 mos., 9 days.

1426. John Putnam, b. Mar. 27, 1827; m. 1433.

1427. Frances Melinda, b. June 23, 1829; m. 1435.

1428. Joseph Alden, b. Jan. 13, 1832; d. Aug. 3, 1856, ae. 24.

1429=1424. SOPHIA JANE POPE[8], (ISRAEL PUTNAM[7], etc.,)

b. Apr. 12, 1821; m. No. 1429.

1429. Abial Chandler Palmer, (son of Gov. Wm. A.,) of Danville, Vt. Children:

1430. Calista Jane, b. July 17, 1849; d. Nov. 30, 1851.
1431. Carrie Amelia, b. July 14. 1853; d. Oct. 10, 1875.
1432. William A., b. Mar. 1, 1856.

1433=1426. JOHN PUTNAM POPE[8], (ISRAEL PUTNAM[7], etc.,)

b. Mar. 27, 1827; m. 1854, No. 1433.

1433. Susan A. Rollins, (dau. Judge Daniel G.,) late of Great Falls, N. H. He d. Great Falls, N. H., Dec. 1, 1855, ae. 28 yrs., 8 mos., 4 days. Child:

1434. Elizabeth Putnam, b. July 26, 1855.

1435 = 1427. FRANCES MELINDA POPE[8], (ISRAEL PUTNAM[7], etc.,)

b. June 23, 1829; m. Sept. 8, 1858, No. 1435.

1435. Daniel B. Whittier of Chicago, Ill., now of Boston, Mass. Children:

1436. Hattie Sophia, b. May 22, 1862.
1437. Gertrude Fanny Pope, b. Sept. 3, 1869.

1438 = 1404. JOHN FLINT POPE[7], (SUSANNA MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Apr. 20, 1804; m. No. 1438.

1438. Cynthia Morrill. He d. Apr., 1847, ae. 43. Children:

1439. Mary Morrill, b. ; m. 1446.
1440. George Putnam, b. ; m. 1452.
1441. Charles Burnham, b. abt. 1835; m. 1454.
1442. Joseph Morrill, b. 1836; d. Jan. 26, 1862, ae. 26.
1443. John Allen, b. 1838; d. 1861, ae. 23.
1444. Walter Davis, b. 1846; d. 1880, ae. 34 yrs.
1445. A twin sister, b. 1846; d. in infancy.

1446 = 1439. MARY MORRILL POPE[8], (JOHN FLINT[7], etc.,)

b. ; m. (1) No. 1446.

1446. Austin Finley. She m. (2) No. 1447.

1447. Butler Goss, and he had no children. Children:

1448. Alice, b. ; m. No. 1449.
1449. ——— Chickering. Had one son.
1450. Son.
1451. John Pope, b. abt. 1859; d. 1861, ae. 2 yrs. and 4 mos.

1452 = 1440. GEORGE PUTNAM POPE[8], (JOHN FLINT[7], etc.,)

b.?; m. No. 1452.

1452. Helen Varney of No. Danville, Vt., who died in Chicago, Ill., May 13, 1866, ae. 24. Child:

1453. George Varney, b. May, 1866.

1454 = 1441. CHAS. BURNHAM POPE[8], (JOHN FLINT POPE[7], etc.,)

b. abt. 1835; m. No. 1454.

1454. Sarah Burnham of Plymouth, N. H. No children. He d. at Chicago, Ill., Aug. 31, 1885, ae. 50.

1455 = 1146. JOHN MARSH[6], fourth child of Lieut. EZEKIEL MARSH[5] and ABIAH HARTSHORN, (Ensign EZEK.[4], EZEK.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., June 13, 1771; d. Jan. 10, 1808, in Perrington, Monroe Co., N. Y. He was a farmer and baker. He was twice married. First to 1455.

1455. Rhoda Putnam, bap. Oct. 30, 1768, daughter of Henry and Sarah Putnam of Danvers. Her father was wounded at the battle of Concord and Lexington, Apr. 19, 1775, and at Bunker Hill June 17, 1775. He owned and occupied the old Putnam house in Danvers. John Marsh was married to Rhoda Putnam, Aug. 2, 1790. They had five children; their first child born in Danvers, Mass., the others born in Danville, Vermont. Rhoda Putnam Marsh died in Danvers. Children:

1456. Allen Putnam, b. May 10, 1791; d. unm. 1820, in Painsville, Ohio. He with others went to Buffalo in 1816 and built the first brick building in that place after it had been burnt by the British, in the war of 1812. He was a mason and builder and learned his trade in Salem, Mass. Painsville has the best natural harbor on Lake Erie. He owned one-half of two vessels. He left a large property, mostly in real estate.

1457. Eliza, b. May 19, 1792; m. 1466.

1458. Olive Putnam, b. Dec. 9, 1793; m. 1477.

1459. John, b. Feb. 14, 1795; m. 1482.

1460. Henry Putnam, b. early in 1797; d. Danvers, 1804.

1461 = 1146. The preceding JOHN MARSH[6], (son Lieut. EZEKIEL[5],)

who m. (1) 1455, Rhoda Putnam, m. (2) in Schuyler, Herkimer Co., N. Y., Sept. 20, 1797, No. 1461.

1461. Mary Cain, b. abt. 1779, at Schuyler. Children:

1462. Larnard, b. June 20, 1798, in Schuyler; m. 1624.

1463. Elizabeth, b. June 21, 1801, in Schuyler; m. 1675.

1464. Sarah, b. Nov. 13, 1803, in Bay Quinte, Canada; m. 1715.

1465. Pamelia, b. Apr. 29, 1807, in Bay Quinte, Canada; m. 1751.

She m. as second wife, Jabez Moorhouse, and d. in Deerfield, Warren Co., Pa., Mar. 17, 1865, ae. 85 yrs., 9 mos., at the house of her granddaughter, Mrs. Elizabeth C. Gorman.

Jabez Moorhouse married as his second wife Mary Cain Marsh, the widow of John Marsh, 1811, in Penfield, N. Y. He had recently moved from Syracuse, N. Y. He was a farmer, also owned several horse teams, and was a contractor for moving families and provisions. In 1812, he with Larnard Marsh, then fourteen years old, each with

heavily loaded teams of provisions, started for Buffalo. At the last stopping place before reaching there, word came that Buffalo had been burnt. Leaving the teams with Larnard, Mr. Moorhouse proceeded on foot. On reaching Buffalo he met some officers, "probably United States officers," and reported his business. They at first locked him up. The officers afterwards accompanied him to the place where Larnard was with the teams. They were then pressed into the United States service, with their teams. In about four weeks Larnard was permitted to return home, but they retained Mr. Moorhouse and the teams, for some four to six months; and all without pay for their services. This was cruel and hard for his family, thus left unprovided for. His wife, brave woman that she was, and her children, were equal to this severe trial. He died in 1845, in Portland, N. Y. He had four children by his first wife, and seven children by his second wife, the widow of John Marsh.

1466 = 1457. ELIZA MARSH[7], (second child of JOHN MARSH[6] and RHODA PUTNAM,)

b. Danvers, Mass., May 19, 1792; m. in Boston, Mass., Mar. 5, 1817, No. 1466.

1466. David Learned. Their res. was in Cambridge, Mass., and they had eleven children. He d. May 8, 1838. She d. in Lynn, Mass., at the home of her youngest daughter, Mrs. Charles S. Hilton, No. 85 Summer St., Mar. 14, 1877, ae. 85. Children:

1467. Lydia Putnam, b. Dec. 7, 1817; m. 1487.
1468. Henry, b. Feb. 5, 1819; m. 1495.
1469. Laura, b. Mar. 4, 1821; m. 1497.
1470. Olive, b. Jan. 1, 1823; m. 1499.
1471. Allen, b. 1825; d. 1833.
1472. Baby, b. and d. 1827.
1473. Elizabeth Sophia, b. Feb. 17, 1828; m. 1505.
1473.1. Frances Ann, b. Feb. 14, 1830; m. 1506.
1474. Allen, b. June 3, 1831; d. July, 1832.
1475. William Newell, b. Aug., 1833; m. 1508.
1476. Eliza Ann, b. Oct. 5, 1835; m. 1513.

1477 = 1458. OLIVE PUTNAM MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. in Danville, Vt., Dec. 9, 1793, came to Massachusetts in 1799 and resided with her uncle, Capt. Thos. Hartshorn Marsh, in Danvers, during her early youth. She returned to Danville, Vt., in 1816, and m. there Dec. 2, 1819, No. 1477.

1477. Gideon Colby, a farmer residing in Danville, Vt., where all their children were born. They moved to McHenry, Illinois, in Oct., 1837. He died in McHenry, Sept. 20, 1842. She moved to Minneapolis, Minn., Sept. 4, 1882. She resides with her daughter, Mrs. L. Hawley Smith, No. 501 Lindale Ave. Children:

1478. Webster M., b. Aug. 25, 1820; m. 1516. See also 1552.1.
1479. Allen P., b. June 23, 1822; m. 1517.
1480. Mary Maria, b. May 23, 1826; m. 1581.
1481. Albert H., b. June 4., 1830; m. 1552.1. See also 1557.

1482 = 1459. JOHN MARSH[7], (JOHN[6] and RHODA PUTNAM, Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Danville, Vt., Feb. 14, 1795, res. with his uncle Capt. Thos. H. Marsh, of Danvers, Mass., from abt. 1800 to abt. 1810 or '12. He commenced to learn the trade of a mason, and matured into manhood when very young. When only 16 to 17 yrs. old he was a very large and powerful man. It was said of him that while looking at some sailors, who had rigged a derrick to hoist an anchor of immense weight on board a vessel, he quietly took the anchor up and carried it on board and laid it down carefully as though it was of little account. He was first married when only 19 yrs. old. He shipped as one of the crew of the United States ship of war, Chesapeake, which was captured by the British ship of war Shannon, June 1, 1813. He was taken to St. John, New Brunswick, where he finished his trade as mason, and became a contractor and builder. He m. Mar., 1820, in St. John, New Brunswick, No. 1482.

1482. Jean McNeil. He returned with his wife and baby-daughter to his uncle, Thos. H. Marsh, who then resided in Fairfield, Me.,

in the early summer of 1823. From there he went to Boston, and remained there some years, erecting some buildings of note. He afterwards moved to New York and was very successful as a builder. He built the United States Hotel and other noted structures. He d. in New York from injuries received in falling from one of the buildings then being erected, Aug. 5, 1838. His widow died in New York, May 7, 1847. Children:

1483. Elizabeth, b. Mar., 1821; d. 1822, in St. John, N. B.
1484. Sarah J., b. Feb. 24, 1823; m. 1596 and 1602.
1485. Mary, b. in Roxbury, May 1, 1826; m. 1622.
1486. Allen, b. in New York, Mar. 22, 1830; m. 1623.

1487 = 1467. LYDIA PUTNAM LEARNED[8] (ELIZA MARSH[7], JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Dec. 7, 1817; m. Feb. 5, 1841, No. 1487.

1487. Samuel Hutchins of Cambridge, son of Col. Gordon Hutchins of the Rev. War. They res. Cambridge, Mass. Mr. Hutchins d. in 1884, in Manchester-by-the-Sea, Mass. Her present residence is Manchester-by-the-Sea, Mass. P. O. address, Care Mr. Wm. Johnson. Five children:

1488. Charles Gordon, b. Jan. 9, 1842; d. June 30, 1848.
1489. Emma Louisa, b. Apr. 26, 1843.
1490. Annie Eliza, b. May 19, 1845. See No. 1492.1.
1491. George Cooledge, b. Oct. 17, 1847; d. June 17, 1860.
1492. Louis Gordon, b. July 25, 1850; m. 1493.

1492.1 see 1490. ANNIE ELIZA HUTCHINS[9], (L. P. LEARNED[8], ELIZA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. May 19, 1845; is a linguist, Newberry Library, Chicago, Ill. Has been with the Howard University, Columbia and other colleges. Res. Rush St., Chicago.

1493=1491. LOUIS GORDON HUTCHINS[9], (L. P. LEARNED[8], ELIZA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. July 25, 1850; m. Nov. 26, 1872, No. 1493.

1493. Clara Newhall. Res. Lynn, Mass.; shoe manufacturer. Child:

1494. Grace Pauline, b. Nov. 3, 1873.

1495=1468. HENRY LEARNED[8], (ELIZA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Feb. 5, 1819; m. Oct. 3, 1840, No. 1495.

1495. Catherine Lopez. Has been twice married. Res in Frisco, Utah. (?) Child:

1496. Henry Andrew, b.

1497=1469. LAURA LEARNED[8], (ELIZA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Mar. 4, 1821; m. in Cambridge, Mass., Aug. 28, 1842, No, 1497.

1497. John P. White. He d. 1884. Child:

1498. Alice, b. Aug., 1849; d. Apr. 19, 1857, or 8.

1499=1470. OLIVE LEARNED[8], (ELIZA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Jan. 1, 1823; m. in Schenectady, N. Y., Aug. 7, 1843, No. 1499.

1499. James Carey. Children:

1500. Ellen, ———; d.
1501. Eben A.
1502. Annie; m. 1503.
1503. James. ?
1504. Lizzie, ———; d.

1505=1473. ELIZABETH SOPHIA LEARNED[8], (ELIZA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Feb. 17, 1828; m. Jan., 1860, No. 1505.

1505. Mahlon K. Moor. She d. Mar. 13, 1862, in Denver, Col.

1506 = 1473.1. FRANCES ANN LEARNED[8], (ELIZA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Feb. 14, 1830; m. (1) May 25, 1856, No. 1506.

1506. Alex. Stewart; he d. and she m. (2) Apr. 24, 1883, No. 1507.

1507. William Johnson; res. Manchester, Mass.

1508 = 1475. WILLIAM NEWELL LEARNED[8], (ELIZA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Aug., 1833, 18 Prospect St., Lynn, Mass.; m. June 28, 1855, No. 1508.

1508. Abby Yell. Child:

1509. Charles Abbott.

1510 = 1509. CHARLES ABBOTT LEARNED[9], (W. N. LEARNED[8], etc.,)

m. No. 1510.

1510. Nettie Silliman. Children:

1511. Howard.

1512. Ethell.

1513 = 1476. ELIZA ANN LEARNED[8], (ELIZA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Oct. 5, 1835; m. Jan. 27, 1864, No. 1513.

1513. Charles T. Hilton. Res. 85 Summer St., Lynn, Mass. Children:

1514. Charles Walter, b. Feb. 7, 1866.
1515. Blanche, ; d. in infancy.

1516 = 1478. WEBSTER M. COLBY[8], (OLIVE PUTNAM MARSH[7], JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Aug. 25, 1820; m. Feb. 2, 1843, No. 1516.

1516. Abigail Smith of McHenry Co., Ill. See also 1552.1,

1517 = 1479. ALLEN P. COLBY[8], (OLIVE PUTNAM MARSH[7], JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. June 23, 1822; m. (1) Oct., 1844, No. 1517.

1517. Caroline M. Smith of Ringwood, McHenry Co., Ill., who d. May 19, 1856. He m (2) Oct. 11, 1857, No. 1518.

1518. Emily J. Sanborn of Danville, Vt., who prob.? d. Jan. 1, 1866. Children:

1519. Philander G., b. Aug. 1, 1845; d. Aug. 1, 1846.
1520. Emma A., b. July 5, 1847; m. 1527.
1521. Luella A., b. Nov. 9, 1849; m. 1534.
1522. Wallace A., b. Jan. 22, 1852; m. 1539.
1523. Clarissa E., b. Oct. 22, 1855; m. 1547.

By second wife:

1524. Caroline E., b. Dec. 17, 1858; m. 1550.
1525. Charlotte A., b. Sept. 26, 1860; m. 1552.
1526. Cora A., b. March 6, 1865.

1527 = 520. EMMA A. COLBY[9], (ALLEN P.[8], OLIVE P. MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. July 5, 1847; m. Jan. 1, 1866, No. 1527.

1527. Frank W. Mead of Ringwood, McHenry Co., Ill. They reside in Elgin, Kane Co., Ill. Children:

1528. Caroline A., b. ; m. 1533.
1529. Myrtle E., b.
1530. Lora A., b. ; d. 1883, ae. about 12.
1531. Lynn B., b.; d. in infancy.
1532. Raymond W.

1533 = 1528. CAROLINE A. MEAD[10], (EM. A. COLBY[9], etc.,)

b.?; m. Dec. 7, 1886, No. 1533.

1533. Frank W. Joslyn, Attorney at Law, Elgin, Ill.

1534 = 1521. LUELLA A. COLBY[9], (A. P. COLBY[8], OLIVE P. MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Nov. 9, 1849; m. Dec. 26, 1869, No. 1534.

1534. Charles H. Morey, Gen. Ins. Agent, McHenry, Ill. Children:

1535. Wallace A.
1536. Stella A.
1537. Villa A.
1538. Luella A.

1539 = 1522. WALLACE A. COLBY[9], (A. P. COLBY[8], etc.,)

b. Jan. 22, 1852, farmer; m. Sept. 3, 1871, No. 1539.

1539. Lorette Brown. Children:

1540. Allen B. d. 10 mos. old.
1541. Lulu E.

1542. Royal W.
1543. Nye W.
1544. Etta E.
1545. Bernard, d. y.
1546. Nina May.

1547 = 1523. CLARISSA E COLBY[9], (A. P. COLBY[8], etc.,)

b. Oct. 22, 1855; m. Jan. 1, 1876, No. 1547.

1547. Bernard Harrison, a farmer of Ringwood, Ill. Children:

1548. Guy.
1549. Anna D.

1550 = 1525. CAROLINE E. COLBY[9], (A. P. COLBY[8], etc.,)

b. Dec. 17, 1858; m. No. 1550.

1550. Edson R. Gilbert, farmer, res. Nunda, McHenry Co., Ill. Child:

1551. Frank I.

1552 = 1525. CHARLOTTE A. COLBY[9], (A. P. COLBY[8], etc.,)

b. Sept. 26, 1860; m. Sept. 20, 1879, No. 1552.

1552. William B. Gilbert, brother of her sister's husband (1550). He is a farmer and res. at Nunda, Ill.

1552.1, see 1478. WEBSTER M. COLBY[8], (OLIVE PUTNAM MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Aug. 25, 1820; m. Feb. 2, 1843, No. 1552.1.

1552.1. Abigail Smith. He, in company with his brother-in-law and others, in Mar., 1849, went to California across the plains. In returning home he crossed the Isthmus of Panama on foot, accompanied by Hawley L. Smith his brother-in-law. He d. on board a schooner, near the mouth of the Mississippi river, the latter part of the month of Nov., 1850. Widow Abigail m. her husband's brother, No. 1557. Children:

1553. Emily E., b. Nov. 29, 1843; m. 1561.
1554. Edgar A., b. June 29, 1845, see 1568.1.
1555. Smith P., b. Mar. 2, 1847; m. 1569.
1556. Clarence W., b. Dec. 22, 1848; m. 1571.

1557 = 1552.1. Widow ABIGAIL SMITH COLBY,

m. (2) Apr. 27, 1855, No. 1557, (see also 1481.)

1557. Albert H. Colby[8], (Olive Putnam Marsh[7],) b. Danville, Vt., June 4, 1830, moved with his parents to McHenry, Ill., 1837. Children:

1558. Minnie I., b. June 8, 1856.
1559. Lillian, b. Apr. 27, 1858; m. 1576.
1560. Frederic V., b. Sept. 6, 1861; m. 1579.

1561 = 1553. EMILY E. COLBY[9], (WEBSTER M.[8], O. P. MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Nov. 29, 1843; m. June, 1863, No. 1561.

1561. Ora C. Colby of Nunda, Ill., a very successful merchant. Children:

1562. Albert.
1563. Lula.
1564. Stella.
1565. Carl.
1566. Earl.
1567. Earnest.
1568. Baby yet unnamed.

1568.1, see 1554. EDGAR A. COLBY[9], (WEBSTER M.[8], etc.,)

b. June 29, 1845, was a member of Co. H, 16th Regt. Ill. Cavalry. He was killed in a skirmish at Duck River, Tenn., June 4, 1865.

1569 = 1555. SMITH P. COLBY[9], (WEBSTER M.[8], etc,,)

b. Mar. 2, 1847, was a member of Co. H, 16th Regt. Ill. Cavalry; lost the use of his right arm by a gun-shot wound received at the battle of Cumberland Gap. West Va., Jan., 1863; was captured and lay in prison three months at Jonesburg, W. Va. He escaped to our lines, coming home May, 1863 He m. Oct., 1871, No. 1569.

1569. Hetty Gregory of McHenry. He was a mail carrier in the city of Chicago, Ill., for six or eight years. Shortly after the election of Grover Cleveland was discharged from office; res. Chicago, Ill. Child:

1570. Arthur.

1571 = 1556. CLARENCE W. COLBY[9], (WEBSTER M.[8], etc.,)

b. Dec. 22, 1848, is a farmer, res. in Nunda, McHenry Co., Ill. He m. Apr., 1871, No. 1571.

1571. Henrietta Thurlwell. Children:

1572. Olive.
1573. Lorma.
1574. Edna.
1575. Myrtie.

1576 = 1559. LILLIAN B. COLBY[9], (ALBERT H.[8], O. P. MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Apr. 27, 1858; m. Feb. 4, 1879, No. 1576.

1576. James W. Wingate of Nunda, Ill., a farmer. Children:

1577. Clyde.

1578. Bertha.

1579 = 1560. FREDERIC V. COLBY[9], (ALBERT H.[8], etc.,)

b. Sept. 6, 1861; m. Oct. 8, 1885, No. 1579.

1579. Lydia Willard. He is a farmer, res. at Nunda, Ill., on the old homestead. Child:

1580. Claude Vincent.

1581=1480. MARY MARIA COLBY[8], (OLIVE P. MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. May 23, 1826; m. Jan. 17, 1844, No. 1581.

1581. L. Hawley Smith, in McHenry, Ill., a farmer. Children:

1582. Montiaville V., b. Nov., 26, 1845, in McHenry, Ill.; m. 1590.

1583. Nellie, b. Mar. 16, 1849; in McHenry, Ill.; m. 1591.

1584. Olive I., b. July 15, 1852, in McHenry, Ill.; m. 1592.

1585. Herbert H., b. July 29, 1854, in McHenry, Ill.; m. 1593.

1586. Carrie E., b. Dec. 23, 1856, in Buchanan Co., Ia; m. 1594.

1587. Albert A., b. Apr. 12, 1859, in Buchanan Co., Ia.

1588. Mary, b. May 16, 1861, in Buchanan Co., Ia.; d. Nov. 4, 1864.

1589. May Margaret, b. May 23, 1866, in Buchanan Co., Ia. Moved to Minneapolis, Min., Sept., 1882, and now lives there.

1590 = 1582. MONTIAVILLE V. SMITH[9], (M. M. COLBY[8], etc.,)

b. Nov. 26, 1845; m. No. 1590.

1590. Mary Whitney. They have seven children. He is a farmer and stockdealer. They res. Buchanan Co., Ia.

1591 = 1584. NELLIE SMITH[9], (M. M. COLBY[8], etc.,)

b. Mar. 16, 1849, in McHenry, Ill.; moved to Buchanan Co., Ia., Sept., 1854, and m. in Independence, Ia., July 14, 1869, No. 1591.

1591. William Andrews, famer; res. Independence, Ia. They have eight children.

1592 = 1584. OLIVE I. SMITH[9], (M. M. COLBY[8], etc.,)

b. in McHenry, Ill., July 15, 1852; moved to Buchanan Co., Ia., in 1854, and m. No. 1592.

1592. Rhodolph Jenks, farmer. They moved to Taylor Co., Ia., in Apr., 1887, and have five children.

1593 = 1585. HERBERT H. SMITH[9], (M. M. COLBY[8], etc.,)

b. in McHenry, Ill.; moved to Buchanan Co., Ia., Sept., 1854; m., 1872, No. 1593.

1593. Hester Worden. They have four children.

1594 = 1586. CARRIE E. SMITH[9], (M. M. COLBY[8], etc.,)

b. Dec. 23, 1856, in Buchanan Co., Ia.; m. in Beloit, Wis., June 9, 1880, No. 1594.

1594. S. C. Todd. They moved to Minneapolis, Minn., Apr., 1881. Address, 517 Lindale Ave. N, Minneapolis. They have one child.

1595 = 1587. ALBERT A. SMITH[9], (M. M. COLBY[8], etc.,)

b. Apr. 12, 1859, in Buchanan Co., Ia., and res. there a farmer; m. Sept., 1882, No. 1595.

1595. Amy A. Garland. They have one child.

1596 = 1484. SARAH J. MARSH[8], (JOHN[7], JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEK[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY.[2], JOHN[1].,)

b. St. John, N. B., Feb. 24, 1823; m. (1) in New York City, Dec. 31, 1841, No. 1596.

1596. James Gallagher, who d. in New York City, Nov. 13, 1854. Children:

1597. Mary Geraldine, b. June 23, 1843; m. 1607.
1598. Sarah Augusta, b. Jan. 13, 1846; m. 1613.
1599. James Francis, b. Feb. 14, 1848; d. Nov. 9, 1860, at Jackson, Mich.
1600. John Wm. Manning, b. Feb. 2, 1850; d. Aug. 5, 1851.
1601. Franklin Allen, b. Dec. 13, 1853; m. 1614.

1602 = 1484. Wid. SARAH J. (MARSH) GALLAGHER[8], JOHN[7], etc.,)

m. (2) in New York City, Feb. 22, 1856, No. 1602.

1602. William H. Scotford. He d. in Freehold, N. J., May 16, 1887, ae. 72. Children:

1603. Josephine Marsh, b. May 16, 1858; m. 1618.
1604. George Wagner, b. Oct. 28, 1860; m. 1620.
1605. Gertrude Inez, b. Mar. 28, 1866.
1606. Lilla B., b. Dec. 25, 1868.

The first and second child were born in Williamsburg, N. Y., the third and fourth in Jackson, Mich., where Mrs. Scotford now resides.

1607 = 1597. MARY GERALDINE GALLAGHER[9], (S. J. MARSH[8], etc.,)

b. N. Y. City, June 23, 1843; m. (1) in Rahway, N. J., Oct. 8, 1859, No. 1607.

1607. Daniel McNamee. Child:

1608. James F., b. May 20, 1868.

1609 = 1597. Wid. MARY G. (GALLAGHER) McNAMEE

m. (2) in Jackson, Mich., July 19, 1868, No. 1609.

1609. S. A. Smith. Children:

1610. George A., b. May 26, 1869, in Detroit, Mich.
1611. Fred A., b. Sept. 14, 1871, in " "
1612. Mabel Geraldine, b. Jan. 2, 1877, in Detroit, Mich.

The mother d. Mar. 6, 1877, in Detroit, Mich.

1613 = 1598. SARAH AUGUSTA GALLAGHER[9], (S. J. MARSH[8], etc.,)

b. New York City, Jan. 13, 1846; m. in Brooklyn, N. Y., May 14, 1865, No. 1613.

1613. Gilbert Martin. She d. in New York, Aug. 3, 1865.

1614 = 1601. FRANKLIN ALLEN GALLAGHER[9], (S. J. MARSH[8], etc.,)

b. N. Y. City, Dec. 13, 1853; m. in Jackson, Mich., June 11, 1872, No. 1614.

1614. Laurean Drury. Children:

1615. Harry Ringold, b. May 17, 1873; d. Apr. 11, 1876.
1616. Charles, b. Mar 11, 1877.
1617. Laura May, b. May 27, 1879.

1618 = 1603. JOSEPHINE MARSH SCOTFORD[9], (S. J. MARSH[8], etc.,)

b. Williamsburg, N. Y., May 16, 1858; m. Dec. 13, 1876, No. 1618.

1618. Albert A. Bedford. They res. What Cheer, Keokuk Co., Ia. Child:

1619. Ruth Gertrude, b. Jan. 13, 1882.

1620 =1604. GEORGE WAGNER SCOTFORD[9], (S. J. MARSH[8], etc.,)

b. Williamsburg, N. Y., Oct. 28, 1860; m. June 28, 1883, No. 1620.

1620. Eliza Bryne, res. Jackson, Mich. Child:

1621. Jennie Moshier, b. Sept. 13, 1885.

1622=1485. MARY MARSH[8], (JOHN[7], JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Roxbury, Mass., May 1, 1826; m. in N. Y. City, Nov. 15, 1838, No. 1622.

1622. Richard Thompson. She d. N. Y. City, Jan. 9, 1859. Childless.

1623 = 1486. ALLEN MARSH[8], (JOHN[7], etc.,)

b. N. Y. City, Mar. 22, 1830; m. Sept., 1858, No. 1623.

1623. Mary Greenwood. He was a member of Co. I, 87th Regt. N. Y. Volunteers. He d. in Richmond, Va., in 1863, leaving no children.

1624 = 1462. LARNARD MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Schuyler, Herkimer Co., N. Y., June 20, 1798; m. in Portland, N. Y., Feb. 10, 1820, No. 1624. Both alive and kept marriage day Feb. 10, 1888!

1624. Marilla Perry, b. Oct. 28, 1802, res. Birmingham, Erie Co., O.

Larnard Marsh was not quite 10 years old when his father died, with typhoid fever, at his mother's brother's house, on their arrival back from Bay of Quinte, Canada West. All the family had this dreadful fever. Larnard though of such tender years, was self-reliant and heroic in his nature, partaking of the strength of his father, who was very powerful from his youth, and though offered a home with his grandfather Marsh, he declined, preferring to remain and face the world in the great battle of life with his mother and his three sisters, one a babe in its mother's arms. We find Larnard at the age of 12 doing a man's work on a farm, at 14 driving and taking care of a four-horse team, loading and carrying heavy loads of provisions to market, traveling over long distances with poor roads, returning with merchandise, assuming great responsibilities and winning the confidence of the merchants and farmers. He was courageous, always reliable and respected. It can be truly said of him, he was hardly a child, he was never a boy, he was always a man. He and his good wife have lately passed the 68th year of their married life. Their children's children's children unite with the community in which they are pleasantly passing their old age, in affectionate regards and respect. Children:

1625. Oliver Hazard Perry, b. Nov., 1820; m. 1630.
1626. Emily, b. Jan. 10, 1822; m. 1636.
1627. John, b. Sept. 11, 1823; m. 1639.
1628. Helen, b. Apr. 5, 1825; m. 1658.
1629. Ruth, b. Jan. 15, 1827; m. 1661.

1630 = 1625. OLIVER HAZARD PERRY MARSH[8], (LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Nov., 1820; m. Mar. 2, 1844, No. 1630.

1630. Minerva Rockwell. He d. at Erie, Pa., Oct. 23, 1860, and his widow m. (2) Charles L. Perry, Oct. 9, 1863, see No. 1658. Children:

1631. Mary Minerva, b. Dec. 22, 1844; m. 1633.
1632. Lucius Rockwell, b. June, 1848; m. 1635.

1633 = 1631. MARY MINERVA MARSH[9], (O. H. P. MARSH[8], LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. in Vermillion, Erie Co., O., Dec. 22, 1844; m. Mayville, N. Y., Feb. 4, 1866, No. 1633.

1633. Amasa Wilder, res. Mayville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 454 Clark Ave. Child:

1634. Garret E., b. Mar. 13, 1869.

1635 = 1632. LUCIUS ROCKWELL MARSH[9], (O. H. P. MARSH[8], etc.,)

b. in Vermillion, Erie Co., O., June, 1848; m. 1876, No. 1635.

1635. Georgia Ennis, res. Brownhelm, Lorain Co., O. Have children.

1636 = 1626. EMILY MARSH[8], (LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Erie, Pa., Jan. 10, 1822; m. (1) Sept 23, 1840, No. 1636.

1636. John Williams. He d. Apr. 2, 1848, and she m. (2) in Brownhelm, Lorain Co., O., June 5, 1857, No. 1637.

1637. O. M. Bronson, res. Birmingham, Erie Co., O. They have no children but an adopted daughter.

1638. Katie.

1639 = 1627. JOHN MARSH[8], LARNARD[7], JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Erie, Pa., Sept. 1, 1823; m. Sept. 20, 1849, No. 1639.

1639. Huldah Mason. They res. Ft. Dodge, Ia. Children:

1640. Lenora M., b. Sept. 8, 1850; m. 1645.
1641. Luella P., b. May 26, 1852; m. 1650.
1642. Lodma H., b. Jan. 24, 1855; d. Florence, O., Sept. 27, 1862.
1643. John J., b. Dec. 12, 1859; m. 1651.
1644. Minerva, b. May 3, 1866; m. 1657.

1645 = 1640. LENORA M. MARSH[9], (JOHN[8], LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Vermillion, O., Sept. 8, 1850; m. May 17, 1871, No. 1645.

1645. Isaac Burr Poyer. Children:

1646. Claude Burr, b. June 10, 1872.
1647. Dwight Marsh, b. Nov. 4, 1874.
1648. Rae Nora, b. Jan. 11, 1883.
1649. Maud Huldah, b. Oct. 11, 1884.

1650 = 1641. LUELLA P. MARSH[9], (JOHN[8], LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Florence, Erie Co., O., May 26, 1852; m. Dec. 28, 1874, No. 1650.

1650. Charles Jarrett, res. Ft. Dodge, Ia. No children.

1651 = 1643. JOHN J. MARSH[9], (JOHN[8], LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Erie, Pa., Dec. 12, 1859; m. Ft. Dodge, Ia., Aug. 22, 1880, No. 1651.

1651. Margaret J. Fallon. Children:

1652. Charles C., b. Nov. 21, 1881.
1653. Gifford J., b. Mar. 21, 1884, in Chicago, Ill.

1654. Herbert, } b. Feb. 11, 1886; d. May 20, 1886, in Ft. Dodge.
1655. Hayden, } b. Feb. 11, 1886; d. Sept. 20, 1886, in Ft. Dodge.
1656. Clarence Lee, b. May 27, 1887, at Ft. Dodge, Ia.

1657 = 1644. MINERVA MARSH[9], (JOHN[8], LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Florence, Erie Co., O., May 3, 1866; m. May 17, 1887, No. 1657.

1657. James M. Mitchell, res. Omaha, Nebraska.

1658 = 1628. HELEN MARSH[8], (LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Westfield, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., Apr. 5, 1825; m. (1) Aug. 19, 1842, No. 1658.

1658. Charles L. Perry. No children. They adopted one. Adopted child:

1659. Sarah, b. Oct. 12, 1842.

Helen Marsh Perry d. Oct. 9, 1863, and C. H. Perry m. (2) Wid. Minerva (Rockwell) Marsh (widow of his first wife's brother, see 1630.) C. H. Perry d. June 3, 1879. His widow res. at Brownhelm, Lorain Co., O.

1660 = 1659. SARAH, adopted dau. of above;

m. Dec. 28, 1862, No. 1660.

1660. Daniel R. King and they had children:
Kittie H., b. Apr. 5, 1864.
Lottie M., b. Oct. 3, 1869; d. Apr. 25, 1870.
Roscoe C., b. June 22, 1872.

1661 = 1629. RUTH MARSH[8], (LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Jan. 15, 1827; m. Nov. 30, 1848, No. 1661.

1661. Charles Mason. He d. Dec. 12, 1884. Children:

1662. Charles L., b. July 10, 1849; m. 1666.
1663. Emily M., b. Aug. 20, 1852; m. 1670.
1664. Frank A., b. Dec. 14, 1858; m. 1671.
1665. Clara H., b. Sept. 2, 1865; m. 1673.

1666 = 1662. CHARLES L MASON[9], RUTH MARSH[8], LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. July 10, 1849; m. (1) Dec. 20, 1874, No. 1666.

1666. Libbie Thorp, who d. Jan. 21, 1880. He m. (2) Nov. 24, 1881, No. 1667.

1667. Helen Hull. Res. Milan, Erie Co., O. He is a teacher. Children by first wife:

1668. Grace, b. June 17, 1876.
1669. John R., b. Nov. 4, 1877.

1670 = 1663. EMILY M. MASON[9], (RUTH MARSH[8], LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Florence, Erie Co., O., Aug. 20, 1852; m. Nov. 8, 1883, No. 1670.

1670. John A. McGregor. Res. Dickinson, Stark Co., Dakota; he is a contractor and builder.

1671 = 1664. FRANK A. MASON[9], (RUTH MARSH[8], LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Florence, Erie Co., O., Dec. 14, 1858; m. June 28, 1883, No. 1671.

1671. Anna Jacobs. Res. Clyde, Sandusky Co., O. Child:

1672. ——— Mason, b. Mar. 29, 1884.

1673 = 1665. CLARA H. MASON[9], (RUTH MARSH[8], LARNARD[7], etc.,)

b. Sept. 2, 1865; m. July 2, 1885, No. 1673.

1673. Lucius Smith; principal High School, Birmingham, Erie Co., O. Child:

1674. Ethel E., b. Oct. 8, 1887.

1675 = 1463. ELIZABETH MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEK.[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEK.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. in Schuyler, Herkimer Co., N, Y., June 21, 1801; m. at East Bloomfield, N. Y., June 18, 1817, No. 1675.

1675. Oliver Cleland. He d. 1879; she d. June 17, 1880; both at the home of their daughter, Elizabeth C. Gorman, Berlinville, Erie Co., O. Children:

1676. Cynthia, b. Mar. 8, 1818; d. y.
1677. O. H. Perry, b. Apr. 9, 1820; m. 1680.
1678. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 1, 1824; m. 1699.
1679. Mary, b. Aug. 25, 1826; m. 1709.

1680 = 1677. O. H. PERRY CLELAND[8], (ELIZABETH MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Apr. 9, 1820, Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; m. (1) Dec. 3, 1844, No. 1680.

1680. Sarah J. Jones of Tionesta, Venango Co., Pa., where all their children were born. She d. (between 1852 and 1856) and he m (2) Nov. 25, 1856, No. 1681.

1681. Lucy A. Ramsdall of Titusville, on Oil Creek, Crawford Co., Pa. He res. in Deerfield, Warren Co., Pa., and in 1867 moved to Barrington Centre, R. I. Children:

1682. Albert H., b. Oct. 17, 1845; m. 1685.
1683. Almon W., b. Feb. 25, 1848; m. 1691.
1684. Andrew J., b. May 20, 1852; m. 1694.

1685 = 1682. ALBERT H. CLELAND[9], (O. H. P. CLELAND[8], etc.,)

b. Tionesta, Pa.; m. Sept. 24, 1871, in Providence, R. I., No. 1685.

1685. Cordelia H. Campbell. Res. Tidioute, Warren Co., Pa. Children, last four? b. in Triumph, Warren Co., Pa.

1686. Wm. Perry, b. July 15, 1872; d. the 17th.
1687. Nellia Jane, b. Jan. 31, 1875, in Warren, R. I.
1688. Albert Brutus, b. July 21, 1876.
1689. Nathaniel Peck, b. Aug. 5, 1881.
1690. Cynthia R., b. Feb. 1, 1883.

1691 = 1683. ALMON W. CLELAND[9], (O. H. P. CLELAND[8], etc.,)

b. Tionesta, Pa., Feb. 25, 1848, a farmer, res. Barrington, R. I.; m No. 1691.

1691. Emma F. Kinnicutt of Barrington. Children:

1692. Jannie M., b. Feb. 15, 1873.
1693. Howard A., b. Feb. 3, 1884.?

1694 = 1684. ANDREW J. CLELAND[9], (O. H. P. CLELAND[8], etc.,)

b. Tionesta, Pa., May 20, 1852, farmer, res. Barrington, R. I.; m. in Providence, R. I., May 30, 1873, No. 1694.

1694. Emma F. Briggs of Hebronville, Mass. Children:

1695. Carrie E., b. Apr. 17, 1874.
1696. Flora M., b. Apr. 2, 1879.
1697. Cora F., b. May 11, 1882.
1698. Oliver Hazard Perry, b. May 15, 1885.

1699 = 1678. ELIZABETH CLELAND[8], (ELIZABETH MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Oct. 1, 1824; m. Nov. 1, 1842, No. 1699.

1699. Michael Gorman. Children all b. in Deerfield, Warren Co., Pa. They moved to Berlinville, Erie Co., O., in 1865. Children:

1700. Oliver C., b. Dec. 6, 1844; d. 1860.
1701. Eleanor, b. Nov. 5, 1846; d. 1849.
1702. John Marsh, b. Nov. 1, 1848; m. 1707.
1703. Eleanora, b. Jan. 3, 1851; m. 1706.
1704. Juliette, b. June 3, 1859; d. y.
1705. Albert P., b. Apr. 9, 1860; res. Berlinville, Erie Co., O.

1706 = 1703. ELEANORA GORMAN[9], (ELIZABETH CLELAND[8], etc.,)

b. Jan. 3, 1851; m. Mar. 15, 1877, No. 1706.

1706. C. A. Peak. She d. Sept. 14, 1887.

1707 = 1702. JOHN MARSH GORMAN[9], (ELIZABETH CLELAND[8], etc.,)

b. Nov. 1, 1848; m. Sept. 25, 1877, No. 1707.

1707. Estella Pelton. Child:

1708. Irura Belle Gorman, b. Sept. 8, 1878.

1709 = 1679. MARY CLELAND[8], (ELIZABETH MARSH[7], JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., Aug. 25, 1826; m. in Deerfield, Warren Co., Pa., Oct. 29, 1844, No. 1709.

1709. Peter Gorman, bro. of her sister Elizabeth's husband. They live in Tidioute, Warren Co., Pa., children all born in Deerfield, Warren Co., Pa. Children:

1710. Elizabeth, b. June 15, 1848; d. Oct. 23, 1857.
1711. Mary, b. Oct. 3, 1850; m. 1714.
1712. Ella, b. Jan. 1, 1855; unm., lives with parents.
1713. Bertha S., b. Apr. 11, 1865. Teacher in Triumph, Warren Co., Pa.

1714 = 1711. MARY GORMAN[9], (MARY CLELAND[8], etc.,)

b. Deerfield, Pa., Oct. 3, 1850; m. Apr. 20, 1875, No. 1714.

1714. Frank P. Cram, farmer, Bushnell, Ashtabula Co., O.

1715 = 1464. SARAH MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Bay Quinte, Canada West, Nov. 13, 1803; m. in Charlotte, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., "at the tender age of 14 yrs., 5 mos., 22 days," May 5, 1818, No. 1715.

1715. Martin Cleland. They res. on the Holland Purchase till 1835, and then moved to Niles, Berrien Co., Mich., then mostly occupied by Indians. The account of their removal in the winter, and settling in the wilderness, with all the hardships of frontier life is eventful and most interesting.

In the year 1834, Martin Cleland went from Chautauqua, N. Y., to Chicago on a prospecting tour, and in crossing Michigan Territory, selected a spot for a future home, near Niles, upon an Indian reserve ten miles square, which was to be opened for claims the next spring. To make a choice it was important to remove in time, therefore preparation was made, and in the cold and snow of Feb. 23, 1835, Martin Cleland, wife and five children, left their warm and comfortable home, for the distant west. The following story is given by one of those children, then a boy some thirteen years old. "My father took four oxen, for the journey, as the climate and hard usage and poor feed in the west was very hard on horses from the east, and few survived the first year. A cow was tied behind the wagon, the slow going making it easy for her, and the good fresh milk proving a great blessing to us. Leaving the heights of Chautauqua much difficulty was experienced in getting down to the level of Lake Erie, the snow being two feet deep, but the way grew easier from there to Cleveland, and in that part of Ohio we found dry and dusty roads, also good accommodation at night. One incident left a lasting impression. Arriving at Perrysburg the Maumee river was filled with ice; the ferryboat could not run, and the ice was not safe to cross. A few miles farther up we found a ford, and with a guide my father decided to cross, the distance being 200 feet. When in

mid-stream a large cake of the floating ice struck one of the oxen, turning the team sideways towards very deep water, and the danger of losing our lives seemed very great; but the ice rolled away, the oxen were pulled back, and we reached the shore in safety. After leaving Cleveland travel increased, and it was hard to get even a poor place to stop in at night. In some places we could have but one room, and were only allowed to spread our own bedding on the floor and use our own cooking utensils. At times we found shelter only for my mother and sisters, my father and the boys sleeping in the wagon, but as it was the last of March, we did not suffer from cold. There was not much to cook as the provisions on the road consisted of salt pork, and either wheat, corn or rye bread,—occasionally potatoes or beans were a luxury. We reached Niles April 1st, having been nearly forty days on the road, our traveling with oxen making the journey longer and more tedious. As we stood upon the east bank of St. Joseph's river, the view was enchanting; we saw a broad, open country dotted with groves of trees. Where the prairie had been burned the new vegetation stood upon the black ground a velvety green, and the West seemed a Paradise indeed. But trials awaited us. With difficulty we obtained a few rooms at Niles, and finally a house, in which we lived until the next spring. We settled upon our claim in the spring of 1836, my father giving the Indian who had formerly occupied it some bread, and he removed without trouble. We had for our neighbors, for two years, the Indians, but malaria was a far more dangerous enemy. Our family suffered less than many others, owing to the good judgment and care of my mother, who was an angel at the sick bed of neighbors, the main stay of her children, and true helpmeet of my father. My mother, Sally Marsh, was married at the age of fourteen years, and was about thirty-one at the time of our moving to the west. I well remember her energy and perseverance in overcoming obstacles in those early days. To do just honor to her memory would fill a volume. My parents united with the Presbyterian church, and my father was a ruling elder. He sold the old homestead in 1865, the children all being married and scattered. He bought a house in Niles where he lived until the time of his death in 1872. My mother died in Niles in 1887."

They had five children all born in Chautauqua Co., N. Y. Mr. Cleland was a ruling elder in the Presbyterian church, and they were

an excellent family of Christian people. Sarah (Marsh) Cleland d. in Niles, Jan. 24, 1887, ae. 83 yrs. Children:

1716. Julia B., b, July 21, 1820; m. 1721.
1717. Andrew J, b. Aug. 20, 1822; m. 1724.
1718. Albert T., b. May 5, 1826; m. 1737.
1719. Francis G., b. May 3, 1830; m. 1742.
1720. Sarah J., b. Jan. 1, 1832; m 1748.

1721 = 1716. JULIA B. CLELAND[8], (SARAH MARSH[7], JOHN[6], etc.,)

b. July 21, 1820; m, Nov. 12, 1835, No. 1721. She d. Muscatine, Iowa, Aug. 12, 1854.

1721. Elijah B. Pressey. He lives near Washita, Kansas. They had six children:

1721.1. Ellen Maria; m. Dennis Belnap; she d. in Coldwater, Mich. One child.
1721.2. Edwin Martin, soldier in Mich. 3d; was living in St. Louis, Mo.
1722. Emma Mary; m. No. 1723.
1723. Bates C. Hawley. They have several children, and live in Viola, Clackamas Co., Oregon.

1724 = 1717. ANDREW J. CLELAND[8], (SARAH MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Aug. 22, 1822; m. in Niles, Mich., Mar. 2, 1847, No. 1724.

1724. Mary E. Barrow. Address, Niles, Mich. Children, (all born in Niles):

1725, Florence Mary, b. Jan. 19, 1848; m. 1729.
1726. Clara Janette, b. Dec. 27, 1849; m. 1733.
1727. Andrew Vincent, b Apr. 8, 1855; m. 1736.
1728. Herbert Walton, b Nov. 4, 1859; unm Manufacturer, address, Mankato, Minn.

The father and sons Andrew J., and Herbert Walton Cleland, are engaged at Mankato, Minn., in the manufacture and sale of fanning mills and corn shellers.

1729 = 1725. FLORENCE MARY CLELAND[9], (ANDREW J.[8], etc.,)

b. Niles, Mich., Jan. 19, 1848; m. in Niles, Sept. 12, 1876, No. 1729.

1729. James E. Harder. Business, wood, coal and feed, Niles, Mich. Children:

1730. Ralph Walton, b. July 21, 1879; d. July 15, 1883.
1731. Worth Cleland, b. Aug. 26, 1881, in Howard, Mich.
1732. James Harold, b. June 30, 1886, in Niles, Mich.

1733 = 1726. CLARA JANETTE CLELAND[9], (ANDREW J.[8], etc.,)

b. Niles, Mich., Dec. 27, 1849; m. July 18, 1882, No. 1733.

1733. Frederick H. Bacon. Address, 3743 Cook Ave., St. Louis, Mo. Children:

1734. Ethel Emily, b. May 3, 1883, in St. Louis, Mo.
1735. Herbert Frederick, b. Nov. 13, 1885; d. July 8, 1886, in Niles.

1736 = 1727. ANDREW VINCENT CLELAND[9], (ANDREW J.[8], etc.,)

b. Niles, Mich., Apr. 8, 1855; m. in Niles, Feb. 25, 1885, No. 1736.

1736. Emma Tuttle; res. Mankato, Minn.

1737 = 1718. ALBERT T. CLELAND[8], (SARAH MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Chautauqua Co., N. Y., May 5, 1826; m. at Racine, Wis., Apr. 9, 1851, No. 1737.

1737. Roxana Collins. They res. No. 3007 South Park Ave.,

Chicago, Ill.; have lost three children and have only one living. Child:

1738. Alberta S., b. July 30, 1863; m 1739.

1739 = 1738. ALBERTA S. CLELAND[9], (ALBERT T.[8], SARAH MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. July 30, 1863; m. No. 1739.

1739. Robert A. Coey and res. with her parents. Children:

1740. Walter R., b. Oct. 5, 1878.

1741. Grace E., b. July 10, 1880.

1742 = 1719. FRANCIS G. CLELAND[8], (SARAH MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Chautauqua Co., N. Y., May 3, 1830; m. in Niles, Mich., Dec. 25, 1855, No. 1742.

1742. Eliza Shaw. He res. Messa Grande, San Diego, Cal. (in 1860) with farm, cattle, horses and vineyard. (Until 1879 he was a mining and mechanical engineer in California and Mexico).

Mr. Cleland has a very desirable and beautiful home. He gives the following rapid and graphic account of himself; from which we infer that for enterprise, energy and success, he is a highly favored, typical American:

"I married, Dec. 25, 1855, in Niles, Mich., Miss H. Eliza Shaw, a descendant on her father's side of Baron Jacob Shaw and Hannah Putnam, a grandniece of Gen. Israel Putnam. I remained in Niles until Apr. 1, 1860, when I came to Cal., made a tour of the mines, going to Sonora, crossed the mountains to Nevada and back to Bear Valley in Mariposa Co., where I took charge of the machinery of the Oro mine, under T. W. Park's administration, where my wife joined me in April, 1862; lived there until 1864 when I went to Mexico to take charge of and put up machinery for the Souci mine at Loretto Bay; returned and bought tract of timber land in San Mateo Co., in 1865, built and operated the Buckton Shingle Mill until 1876,

leased same, removed family to San Francisco, went again to Mexico to put up machinery at San Carlos Bay Copper mines; returned and bought controlling interest in Mt. Jefferson mine in Tuolumne Co., renovated old and put up new machinery, sold out and built the Yosemite Flouring mills, same Co., operated same one year, sold out and moved here eight years ago, bought land, cattle and harness, planted orchard and vineyard, and here I hope to pass the remainder of my days, surrounded by my family who are all with me still except our oldest son, Frank Bruce, who was born in Bertrand, Mich., Sept. 17, 1857; d. Dec. 8, 1859. Horace H., our second son, owns a farm near us. Lena is our only daughter. None are married."

Children:

1743. Frank Bruce, b. Sept. 17, 1857; d. Dec. 8, 1859.
1744. Horace H., b. June 6, 1864, Mt. Bullion, Mariposa Co., Cal.
1745. Lena Theodora, b. Nov. 24, 1870, Pescadero, San Mateo Co., Cal.
1746. Edward Putnam, b. June 28, 1872, Pescadero, Cal.
1747. Francis G., b. Apr. 30, 1883, San Diego, Cal.

1748 = 1720. SARAH J. CLELAND[8], (SARAH MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Chautauqua Co., N. Y., Jan. 1, 1832; m. Mar. 18, 1858, No. 1748.

1748. Cyrus E. Gillette. She d. in Niles, Mich., June 4, 1863.

Child:

1749. Cora E., b. Jan. 3, 1859; m. 1750.

1750 = 1749. CORA E. GILLETTE[9]. (SARAH J. CLELAND[8]. etc.,)

b. Jan. 3, 1859; m. Dec. 22, 1887, No. 1750.

1750. James Kirkham, Overseer Gas Works, Niles, Mich. She res. with her grandmother (Mrs. Sarah [Marsh] Cleland[7],) until her death (the grandmother's) Jan. 24, 1887.

1751 = 1465. PAMELIA MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Bay Quinte, Canada West, Apr. 29, 1807; m. in Pomfret, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., May 22, 1826, No. 1751, (his second wife).

1751. Benjamin Ellis. Farmer. Children, (two first b. in Pomfret, three last in Charlotte, N. Y.):

1752. Seraphina Jane, b. May 27, 1827; m. (1) 1756.
1753. Pamelia, b. Dec. 2, 1831; m. 1761.
1754. Eleanor M., b. Jan. 29, 1835; m. 1765.
1755. Caroline A., b. May 1, 1842; m. 1779.

1756 = 1752. SERAPHINA J. ELLIS[8], (PAMELIA MARSH[7], JOHN[6], etc.,)

b. Pomfret, N. Y., May 27, 1827; m. (1) Dec. 31, 1846, No. 1756.

1756. Marvin Ames, vessel owner and Capt.; who d. Irving, Chau. Co., N. Y., Mar. 22, 1856; and she m. (2) Nov. 9, 1858, No. 1757.

1757. Charles S. Clark, b. Utica, N. Y. They moved to Chicago, Ill. He was a non-commissioned officer in the 8th Reg't Ill. Cavalry. The Reg't went to Washington, D. C., and was in all the battles and cavalry raids in the Army of the Potomac. He was a brave and good soldier and very useful to the government. Mrs. Clark was burnt out in the great fire of 1871. She res. 37 Selden St., Chicago. Children, (by first husband):

1758. Eugene A., b. Feb. 22, 1852; d. Mar. 6, 1852.
1759. Marvin L., b. Apr. 17, 1855; m. 1760.

1760 = 1759. MARVIN L. AMES[9], (S. J. ELLIS[8], etc.,)

b. Apr. 17, 1855; m. Oct. 6, 1880, No. 1760.

1760. Laura Merrifield, of Berrien Co., Mich.

1761 = 1753. PAMELIA ELLIS[8], (PAMELIA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Pomfret, N. Y., Dec. 2, 1831 ; m. in Pomfret, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., May 25, 1856, No. 1761.

1761. Asa Lewis Ames, (brother of 1756 Marvin,) capt. of lumber vessel, who d. Jan., 1865. Children :

1762. George W., b. Apr. 6, 1862, in Detroit Mich.
1763. Sadie J., b. Sept. 22, 1864 ; m. 1764.

1764 = 1763. SADIE J. AMES[9], (P. ELLIS[8], PAMELIA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Sept. 22, 1864 ; m. Sept. 22, 1886, No. 1764.

1764. Charles B. Fretts, res. Niles, Berrien Co., Mich.

1765 = 1754. ELEANOR M. ELLIS[8], (PAMELIA MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Pomfret, N. Y., Jan. 29, 1835 ; m. Oct. 27, 1852, No. 1765.

1765. Samuel B. Robinson. Children, (three b. in Pomfret :)

1766. Addie A., b. Nov. 30, 1853 ; m. 1770.
1767. Lafayette M., b. Apr. 21, 1856 ; m. 1776.
1768. Emma Pamelia, b. Mar. 12, 1861 ; m. 1777.
1769. Hattie Jane, b. Apr. 21, 1866, res. with her parents, 553 W. Wilkins st., Jackson, Mich.

1770 = 1766. ADDIE A. ROBINSON[9], (E. M. ELLIS[8], etc.,)

b. Nov. 30, 1853, in Pomfret, N. Y. ; m. in Blackman Co., Mich., Jan. 20, 1868, No. 1770.

1770. John Williams Cook, of Ethridge, Lawrence Co., Tenn. Children, (res. 533 W. Wilkins st., Jackson, Mich.) :

1771. George W.
1772. Ella M.
1773. Grace F.
1774. Samuel.
1775. Winifred.

1776 = 1767. LAFAYETTE M. ROBINSON[9], (E. M. ELLIS[8], etc.,)

b. Pomfret, N. Y., Apr. 21, 1856 ; m. at Hillsdale, Mich., Feb. 24, 1885, No. 1776.

1776. Hessie Capples.

1777 = 1768. EMMA PAMELIA ROBINSON[9], (E. M. ELLIS[8], etc.,)

b. Pomfret, N. Y., Mar. 12, 1861 ; m. at Jackson, Mich., Oct. 28, 1878, No. 1777.

1777. Edward E. Rowley, res., Jackson, Mich. Child :

1778. Arthur E., b. Aug. 21, 1883.

1779 = 1755. CAROLINE A. ELLIS[8], (PAMELIA MARSH[7], JOHN[6], etc.,)

b. Charlotte, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., May 1, 1842 ; m. in Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., Jan. 3, 1859, No. 1779.

1779. John M. Raymond. They had four b. in Stockton, one in Cherry Creek, N. Y., all live in Cherry Creek, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., farmers, except one, a teacher. Children :

1780. John J., b. May 4, 1860; d. July 6, 1862.
1780.1. Israel, b. Nov. 21, 1862.
1781. Frank A., b. Dec. 3, 1864; m. 1784.
1782. Benjamin E., b. Dec. 14, 1866.
1783. Mason J., b. May 24, 1878.

1784 = 1781. FRANK A. RAYMOND[9], CAROLINE A. ELLIS[8], etc.

b. Stockton, N. Y., Dec. 3, 1864; m. Apr. 22, 1887, No. 1784.

1784. Elizabeth Murkell.

1785 = 1147. SARAH MARSH[6], (Lieut. EZEK.[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., July 3, 1773; m. Oct. 7, 1790, No. 1785.

1785. Frederick Putnam. She d. in Salem, Mass. Nov. 28, 1816, aged 43. He d. in Salem. Child:

1786. Levi Putnam, b. Nov. 14, 1791; d. 1814.

1787 = 1148. Capt. THOMAS HARTSHORN MARSH[6], (Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], Ensign EZEK.[4], EZEK.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],

b. July 9, 1776, at Danvers, Mass.; m. (1) Apr. 27, 1800, No. 1787.

1787. Sally Newhall, b. Mar. 18, 1780, and they lived together for nearly fourteen years when she d. Mar. 10, 1814, ae. 34; at Danvers, Mass. He m. (2) Nov. 29, 1814, No. 1788.

1788. Sarah Curtis Bronsdon, b. Milton, Mass., (dau. John), Feb. 24, 1783. She d. Feb. 24, 1855, ae. 72. He resided at Danvers, where the four children of his first wife, and two of the second, were born, until the family removal in 1818 to Waterville, Me., and in

1820 to Fairfield, Me., where his second wife lived with him until 1829, and then they removed to Hartland, Me., where his wife d. upon her birthday, ae. 72, Feb. 24, 1855. He lived on with his children and grandchildren till Oct. 20, 1870, when he died there in Hartland, Me, ae. 94 years, 3 mos. and 11 days. For a sketch of him by his son, Col. L. B. Marsh, see p. 106, after side number 1152. Children:

1789. Sally, b. July 18, 1807; d. July 25, 1807.
1790. Sally, b. May 10, 1811; m. 1799.
1791. John, b. Feb. 22, 1814; } d. Feb. 22, 1814, both died the same day.
1792. James, b. Feb. 22, 1814; }

By Second wife.

1793. Thomas H., b. Oct. 30, 1815; m. 1810.
1794. Lucius Bolles, b. Apr. 18, 1818; m. 1811.

(All the above b. in Danvers.)

1795. Sarah C. B., b. Sept. 7, 1819; m. 1830.
1796. Lydia Bolles, b. Mar. 2, 1821; unm; d. Nov. 2, 1874, Hartland, Me., ae. 56.
1797. Mary M. D., b. Oct. 27, 1822; m. 1836.
1798. Ezekiel Bronsdon, b. Sept. 16, 1824; m. 1841.

1799 = 1790. SALLY MARSH[7], (Capt. THOS. H.[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. May 10, 1811; m. Apr. 28, 1830, No. 1799.

1799. Joel Hews, farmer and butcher. Children:

1800. George Warren, b. July 6, 1832; d. Aug. 24, 1853, ae. 21.
1801. Henry Augustus, b. Dec. 26, 1833; m. 1804.
1802. Frances M., b. Mar. 20, 1836; m. 1806.
1803. Sarah R., b. Sept. 26, 1837; m. 1807.

1804 = 1801. HENRY AUGUSTUS HEWS[8], (SALLY MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Dec. 26, 1833; m. Nov. 26, 1857, No. 1804.

1804. Sarah Tucker, res., Lynnfield, Mass. He was a farmer. He d. of yellow fever at Newbern, N. C., Oct. 3, 1864. He belonged

to the U. S. volunteer army; he had been sick of typhoid fever and had a furlough from the hospital to return home. He was a victim of yellow fever, caused in opening and assorting rags, to be used as lint, which had been prepared and pregnated with yellow fever by order of one Thompson of the Confederate service.

Child:

1805. Nellie G., b. June 10, 1861.

1806 = 1802. FRANCES M. HEWS[8], (SALLY MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Mar. 20, 1836; m. May 19, 1855, No. 1806.

1806. Elliot Stone. She d. May 17, 1856.

1807 = 1803. SARAH R. HEWS[8], (SALLY MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Sept. 26, 1837; m. Jan. 27, 1857, No. 1807.

1807. T. P. West. They had four children, two d. in infancy. Res. Lynnfield. Children:

1808. Rosa L., b. Oct. 31, 1857.
1809. George H., b. Nov. 3, 1867.

1810 = 1793. THOMAS H. MARSH[7], (Capt. THOMAS H.[6], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass., Oct. 30, 1815; m. Sept., 1847, No. 1810.

1810. Melinda Warren. No children. Res. Hartland, Me. He d. in Hartland, Me., Sept. 29, 1873, ae. 58.

1811 = 1794. Col. LUCIUS BOLLES MARSH[7], (Capt. THOMAS HARTSHORN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., at the old homestead, Apr. 18, 1818; m. July 5, 1842, No. 1811.

1811. Caroline E. Mann, b. Boston, Mass., Mar. 9, 1820, (dau. John and Katie Mann of Boston; he descended from the first pilgrims.) Their six children were all born in Boston. Children:

1812. Lucius K., b. May 28, 1843; m. 1818.
1813. John G. Loring, b. Feb. 24, 1845; d. Mar. 1, 1845.
1814. Katie Harrington, b. Jan. 27, 1847; m. 1820.
1815. Elizabeth Loring, b. Oct. 25, 1849; unm., res. with parents, 6 Columbus Square, Boston.
1816. Wm. H. Mann, b. Apr. 29, 1851; m. 1823.
1817. Caroline Bronsdon, b. May 15, 1858; m. 1828.

1818 = 1812. LUCIUS K. MARSH[8], (Col. LUCIUS B.[7], etc.,)

b. Boston, Mass., May 28, 1843; m. Oct. 26, 1869, No. 1818.

1818. Lottie E. Bates of Boston. She d. Apr. 12, 1886. He resides in New York City. He was non-commissioned officer, Co. E, 60th Regt. Mass. Vol's, 100 day regt., 1864. Child:

1819. Lottie Elizabeth, b. Aug. 11, 1870.

1820=1814. KATIE HARRINGTON MARSH[8], (Col. L. B.[7], etc.,)

b. Boston, Jan. 27, 1847; m. Jan. 7, 1868, No. 1820.

1820. George F. Kimball of Boston, tea merchant, res. 107 Appleton St. Children:

1821. George Edward, b. Mar. 7, 1869.
1822. Allen, b. May 2, 1872.

1823 = 1816. WM. H. MANN MARSH[8], (Col. L. B.[7], etc.,)

b. Boston, Mass., Apr. 29, 1851; m. No. 1823.

1823. Mary Ann Harris, b. Marblehead, Mass., Apr. 14, 1880, (dau. Hon. John F. Harris.) They res. in N. Y. City. He is the proprietor of the Globe Print Works, 186 Worth St. Children, (all b. in New York City):

1824. Mary Anna, b. Feb. 22, 1881.
1825. Caroline E., b. July 3, 1882.
1826. Helene Alice, b. Oct. 19, 1885.
1827. Wm. H. M., b. Feb. 20, 1887.

1828 = 1817. CAROLINE BRONSDON MARSH[8], (Col. L. B.[7], etc.,)

b. Boston, May 15, 1858; m. Apr. 18, 1877, No. 1828.

1828. John Frank Harris, Jr. Har. Univ., class 1876. Shoe manufacturer of Marblehead, Mass.—"Joseph Harris & Sons." Child:

1829. Richard Brown, b. Feb. 23, 1878.

We insert here, after the immediate descendants of Col. and Hon. Lucius B. Marsh, his brief autobiography. He does not mention that he was in 1856 Presidential Elector to represent the Fifth District of Massachusetts, having received 133,000 votes, the largest State vote up to that time.

EARLY YOUTH.

Col. Lucius B. Marsh remembers back to a time a little previous to his being four years old. He has a perfect recollection of walking and talking with his grandfather, in the spring and summer of 1822, and also of the day when his grandfather was taken sick, and that he watched by his bedside while he died, Sept. 22, 1822. At his grandfather's funeral, his father's oldest brother Ezekiel arrived from the West, just before the funeral. In calling out the mourners, his

father and mother's names were called first. His brother Ezekiel went to the cradle and took into his arms the infant Lydia, and with her, by the side of the pall-bearers, he walked to the grave. On returning to the house there were some words spoken, and his uncle immediately left the house. This was the first time Lucius had ever formed an opinion. It was that his father had acted uncourteously towards his older brother who was his guest. Lucius attended school some two months in summer, and about the same length of time in winter, until he was 11 years old, working on the farm when the school did not keep. When he was 10 years old, he drove an ox team into the woods, and hauled the winter's and summer's wood for the house, and cut most of it ready for the fire. At 11 years, his father and brother being absent in Hartland, building and preparing for the removal of the family in the early winter, Lucius plowed and prepared the ground, planted the corn and potatoes, gathered the crops, and, with a brother five years old, he carried a load of apples to a cider mill, and without assistance, he returned home with a barrel of cider which he had made during the day. He went from Fairfield, Me., with his parents, to reside in Hartland, Me., in Dec., 1829. He worked in the woods in the winter, and on the farm in the spring, which having just been cleared up and burnt over, the corn and potatoes had to be planted amongst the roots of the trees, and in the ashes of the burnt logs. In July, 1830, at the age of 12, Lucius, with his brother Thomas then two and a half years older than himself, with a horse and a herd of cattle, came from Hartland, Me., to Milton, Mass., a distance of 230 miles, occupying nine days, including the Sabbath, which day they rested. Lucius carried the money and made all the bargains. He expected to remain and receive an education in the vicinity of Boston, but his father having been disabled by a stroke of palsy, he was obliged to commence, at this early age of 12, to earn his own living, in which he was not only successful, but was also able to assist his parents, who had become dependent on account of his father's total inability to do anything.

His brother, Ezekiel B. Marsh, was a graduate of Hartland Academy. He came to this city and was in the employ of the Boston and Albany Railroad. He, with one other party, kept the books, made out the bills and received the money for the freight. Soon the other man left his position, and Ezekiel did all this work. When he commenced at the office, the freight amounted to about $6,000 per

week, from bills of 37½ cts. up to large amounts. The year of the famine in Ireland, the freight increased to over $25,000 a week. Ezekiel continued to do all this work alone. About 10 to 10.30 P. M. he would receive the invoices of the freight which was to reach the depot during the night. He remained at the office until all these invoices were recorded and the bills made out ready for the morning. He usually reached his rooms from 12.30 to 2 o'clock A. M. At 7 A. M. he was at his office, ready to receive the money for the bills as the freight was delivered. The President called the attention of the Board of Directors to the great increase of freight and the still increasing amount, and to the fact that they had two book-keepers for that department when their freight was only a quarter as much, and said he greatly feared that they were overworking their present book-keeper and cashier, and suggested that another party be added. A well known merchant, one of the Directors, made this enquiry: Is the work now done satisfactorily? The reply in the affirmative was given. This well known merchant then said, "Mr. President, corporations have no souls, so long as young Marsh can do the work satisfactorily alone, let him do it." The result was that Ezekiel soon broke down in his health. He was given the Millbury Branch Road to take care of, and also charge of making purchases of wood for the Corporation, and being exposed in a severe snow storm in getting his cars through when they were blockaded by snow, he took a severe cold and died with pneumonia. On an examination, it was found that his left lung had grown to his ribs, the result of overwork at the desk. This is written as a warning to corporations, as well as individuals. Ezekiel was very pleasant and always willing, and very popular, and allowed himself to be worked to death.

BUSINESS HISTORY.

In the early spring of 1832, at the age of 14, he entered a bookstore, No. 47 Cornhill, known as the Sabbath School Depository, and remained some 15 months. This seems to have been one of the most important years of his life, as he acquired first, a general knowledge of the books, and could show them to customers and committees who were appointed to select books for their libraries, and in a few words give them a pretty full knowledge of their contents. Committees would often leave the matter of selecting books with him. He also kept the sales and cash book, and as the sales were considerably more than the year previous, the agent appeared satisfied.

In April, 1833, a new agent was appointed. Young Marsh only intended to remain there until some better business opportunity should offer. He accordingly engaged to go with Cushing, White & Co., who were large importers of English, French and German woolens, and tailors' trimmings, and jobbers as well of American fine woolens. The new agent stated that he should not have accepted the appointment had he not expected young Marsh to remain. As, however, Marsh was only hired by the week, the agent had no claim; but desired him to remain until the first of May. Then commenced his business for life as a merchant, "only as a *boy*, it is true." At the end of the year it appeared that he had, with one other boy, done all the work in the store, including that of porter, receiving, opening examining and placing the goods in position for selling; had packed in bundles or cases all goods that had been sold, carried out all goods delivered to their Boston customers, and had sold in amount over seventy-five thousand dollars worth of goods, which was more than any other one, excepting one of the firm. The salary this year was to have been $50, they made it $75.

In 1839 the firm of Cushing, White & Co. having been dissolved, they having met with severe losses in the great crash of 1837, Mr. Cushing invited young Marsh, then 21 years old, to be associated with him; the firm was Cushing, Marsh & Co. In a few months the affairs of the late firm of Cushing, White & Co. became so mixed that young Marsh deemed it for his interest to retire, which he did in the autumn of 1840. For a short time he was with Dean, Bradstreet & Co. Then in 1842 he engaged as salesman with the firm of A. & G. A. Kendall & Co., who were engaged in the same business as were Cushing, White & Co. He commenced in Feb., 1843. From time to time the older partners retired, one died, viz. Geo. A. Kendall, and in 1846 Mr. Marsh became a partner; the style of the firm changing until it was Whitwell, Marsh & Talbot, and finally, Marsh, Talbot & Wilmarth, No. 67, Franklin st. Mr. Marsh retired from business Dec. 31, 1870.

MILITARY HISTORY.

At the age of eighteen, in accordance with the then laws of the state, in 1836, he became a member of the Independent Boston Fusiliers. In 1838 they, and five other companies, had been formed into regimental line, on Boston Common, when an Irish company, the Montgomery Guards, was also about to come into line. These

six companies and part of another company then left the line, and also left the Common. The six companies were marched off under the orders of their orderly sergeants. Young Marsh, steping one pace to the front and allowing his company to march past him, remained alone in line that had been occupied by six companies. There were two men on guard, who, on being relieved from guard, formed in line on the left of young Marsh. Then these three men were marched in review, in column as a company, after which, at noon, they were dismissed by the Colonel. These companies were all disbanded. In 1840 one of the disbanded companies, "City Guards," desired to be reinstated or to obtain a new charter. They were told that if they could obtain the signature of that young man who remained at his post Sept. 17, 1838, "they, the Governor and Council, would consider their petition." This signature was obtained and young Marsh became a member of the new company, City Guards. In 1841 he became the First Lieutenant of the Washington Phalanx. In 1842, at the close of the year, having served all the time required by the laws of the Commonwealth, he resigned his commission. He was immediately chosen Major of the regiment, but did not accept of the office.

In 1861, when the war of Great Rebellion broke out, some two hundred persons called upon him, desiring that he would organize and command a battalion of Home Guards, and shortly after, a battalion of Home Guards desired that he would become their Commander. He both organized and commanded the first battalion, and also accepted the second offer, and thus commanded two different battalions; thus taking some four to five evenings each week, as the instruction and drilling of the battalions was done in the evenings, and, in the long days, late in the afternoons, on the Common.

In 1862, after the severe defeat of the United States forces in July, in the seven days' fight, the State of Massachusetts called for men to serve nine months. The Government was sorely pressed and in great peril. In that dark hour Mr. Marsh left his business, and his family of five children, and recruited the Mass. 47th Regt. for nine months. The regiment was called, while recruiting, the Merchant Guard. It is believed that Colonel Marsh was the only merchant who commanded a Massachusetts regiment.

Having spent some five years of solid study of everything that appertained to military matters, and the care of troops, with a fair

knowledge of the care, drill, and field movements of European armies, and of the different branches of the service, he felt a confidence in himself, and of his ability to care for and instruct his officers and men, and to perform any duties that could be properly assigned to him.

The Regiment was completed in about six weeks. He was chosen Colonel, Oct. 30,1862, and with his staff he was mustered into United States service, Nov. 7th; was ordered to New York, and left Massachusetts, Nov. 30. He assumed command of the United States forces, at East New York early in Dec.,viz., 47th,49th, 50th,and 53rd Mass., 175th N.Y., and 25th N. Y. battery. About the 19th he was ordered to command a portion of Gen. Banks' secret expedition, and sailed in the steamship Mississippi, out of New York Dec. 22, 1862, 4 P. M. His orders were "Thirty-eight hours directly out to sea;" then first seal broken, "Three days sailing towards the Gulf;" second seal broken, "Go to Ship Island." Dec. 30, arrived at Ship Island, and found orders to sail to New Orleans.

A brief history of his command in New Orleans is given by the Adjutant General in his report for 1863; and this report is condensed by the editor of the Marsh Pamphlet, in the account of the meeting of the Marsh Family, at Lake Pleasant, in July, 1886.

The then President, Rev. Dr. Marsh, of Amherst, thus reports:

"In introducing Col. Marsh, who had been for thirty-eight years a successful merchant in Boston, retiring a few years since, the President particularly requested him to give some account of his military experience and defence of New Orleans during the war, but he modestly omitted it. The editor therefore condenses here a few facts from the Adjutant General's report for 1863.

The 47th Regiment was recruited chiefly by Lucius B. Marsh, Esq., a well known and respected merchant of Boston, who was elected and commissioned as Colonel. The regiment was a part of Gen. Banks' Secret Expedition, a portion of which was under the Col.'s command and left New York Dec. 22, 1862; sailing under sealed orders, to be opened at sea.

After commanding other posts in defense of New Orleans, La., the Col. was ordered on the 19th of May, by Gen. T. W. Sherman, to Camp Parapet (the chief defense), to encamp there and assume command of the United States forces stationed there, consisting of portions of the 12th Maine, 4th Wisconsin, 128th New York, 15th New Hampshire, 26th Connecticut, 6th Michigan, and 12th Massa-

chusetts Batteries, Companies B. and C., 1st Regiment H. A. N. Native Guards, two companies 42d Massachusetts, two companies Metropolitan Cavalry, also, temporarily, the 1st Texas Cavalry, and 1st Regiment Engineers Native Guards. The Colonel recruited a company of colored men to be used in the swamps, which became the nucleus of the 2d Regiment of Engineers.

The line of defences was about thirty miles. The immediate defences consisted of the Parapet two and a-half miles long, situated on the east side of the river, running from the Mississippi to the swamps and lake Ponchartrain, and on the west side of the river Fort Banks, and there was a canal and military road to be guarded and scouted, a distance of twelve to seventeen miles through the swamps to the lake.

With a large force of Confederates in front of these defences, this important post was held under peculiar circumstances during the siege of Port Hudson.

The smaller force checkmated the larger and thus New Orleans was kept safe.

Gen. Sherman made particular mention 'of the 47th and its colonel for marked ability,' and Gen. Banks was 'certain that these arduous sacrifices and honorable triumphs would not be forgotton by the country or the government they helped to preserve.' "

SERVICES TO THE STATE IN 1861.

April 28, 1861, the Quartermaster-General of Massachusetts came into Mr. Marsh's office. He desired to obtain information in regard to who manufactured military equipments. He was told that the Adjutant-General or Quartermaster-General at Washington could give him full particulars. He replied, "We have just received this telegram from Washington: 'We have no equipments. Can not inform you who makes them.'" Mr. Marsh replied, "This is passing strange, however, Colt and Sharpe, of Hartford, will know." At the request of the Quartermaster-General, Mr. Marsh went the next day to Hartford; saw Colt, purchased 1,200 revolvers for $11.00 each, less 10 per cent. They were selling in Boston for $15.00. Saw Sharp. He stated that Mr. Gaylord, of Chicopee, Mass., was a large manufacturer of equipments for the United States Government,and also for the South; and he made a contract for 200 Sharpe's rifles a week at $28.00, less 10 per cent, contract to be ratified by the Governor and Council, and to be continued so long as the State

desired. He had none on hand, having sold the last 6,000 to Fremont's agents, to be shipped to St. Louis, and having been selling largely to the South. Mr. Marsh went directly to Chicopee, arriving there in the evening; saw Mr. Gaylord, who informed him that he could make 1,000 sets a week; that he had a contract with the United States for 500 sets weekly. His price was $4.00 per set. Mr. Marsh replied, "Will you make 10,000 sets for Massachusetts at $4.00 less 10 per cent?" He said that the discount must be confidential, *as it was with* the United States Government. The next morning Mr. Marsh reported to the Governor's Council. The contract for the 10,000 sets of equipments was confirmed, and they were divided among some four States whose troops were waiting for equipments and arms, viz.: New Hampshire, Ohio, Illinois and Indiana, besides 2,000 for Massachusetts regiments.

The contract for Sharpe's rifles was not promptly confirmed. After a week or so, Mr. Marsh was directed by the Council to write Mr. Sharpe. The result was, that after waiting the time agreed upon, Sharpe had taken a contract for all he could make (300 a week) for an indefinite time, at $36 without any discount. There were some 5,000 Winson rifles made in Vermont; they were a short, strong and heavy rifle, similar to the Harper's Ferry rifle, that had been seized going South. They had no bayonets, and were not made so that they could be used. Mr. Marsh constructed a steel arrangement which was put on these rifles, and contracted for 5,000 saber bayonets, and they were a very effective weapon. It was found that nearly all the Springfield rifles, as well as light artillery cannon, had been sent South. The North was destitute of cannon, and of rifles; there were the Springfield smooth-bore muskets of 64-100 calibre; some of them had been rifled by the Government, and they recoiled heavily, and were also regarded as unsafe, and therefore as unfit for service. Mr. Marsh had one of these muskets rifled with less than a two-thirds twist, and the grooving was made very light, only sufficient to give enough twist to the ammunition to conduct the ball straight to the mark. He made an experiment, and succeeded in firing the ball through a 10-inch solid piece of timber. He spoke of his success at the State House. In the summer of 1861 three men called at his office with a letter from Governor Andrew, introducing them as a committee sent by the governors of the states of Ohio, Illinois and perhaps Indiana. They were in pursuit of rifles for the soldiers of their states, and the Governor had suggested that Mr. Marsh could

give them important information. He showed them the Springfield musket which was in his office, and they immediately said: "Oh, we can get enough of those smooth-bore muskets; our soldiers won't take them." He then showed them the nature of the rifling, its depth, the nature of its twist, which was quite different from the Government process, which had been regarded as a failure. He told them that there was ample ammunition in the arsenals, made when it was thought that the Government rifling would be a success. Having given these gentlemen in writing his process of rifling the muskets, they immediately went to Cincinnati, Ohio, and employed a large steam engine manufacturer, and were very successful in making the Springfield musket not only satisfactory to the soldiers of the West, but also one of the most powerful and reliable rifles in the service. When a portion of the 4th Wisconsin Reg't was under his command in New Orleans, Col. Marsh noticed that they were armed with these rifles.

At the close of the year, 1861, the Governor and Council desired to pay Mr. Marsh for his services, to which he replied, "I cannot afford to receive pay. I only wish I could have been of greater service. It is a great pleasure to know that I have been of any service. I feel that the Government has a claim for every service I can render. Had my business permitted, I should have felt it my duty to have been in active service in the field, and if need be I hold myself ready to leave my business and family, when that time comes; with my military education and experience you may rely upon me for active military service."

The Governor and Council passed the following vote of thanks:

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS,
EXECUTIVE DEPARTMENT,

COUNCIL CHAMBER.

BOSTON, Nov. 8, 1861.

Ordered: That the thanks of the Executive Branch of the Government of Massachusetts be tendered to Lucius B. Marsh for his very valuable services to the State in the procurement of Arms and Military equipments. These services were rendered as a patriotic duty to the country and wholly without compensation and entitle him to the gratitude of the State and to that of every loyal citizen.—And

it is further ordered that this generous action of Mr. Marsh be recorded upon the Books of the Council and that a copy of the record be transmitted to him.

Adopted.

Secretary's Department,
Boston, Feb. 28, 1888.
A true Copy,

HENRY B. PIERCE,
Secretary of the Commonwealth.

Compliments of
HENRY B. PIERCE,
Secretary of the Commonwealth.

RELIGIOUS HISTORY.

At the age of four years, he learned to read. In a few days at school he learned the alphabet, and at once was taught to put the letters into words, and *this* was his first lesson, "Let no man put off the law of God," which was learned by spelling each word, and pronouncing each word after it had been spelled. That first reading lesson fully impressed upon his memory, followed by the teaching of the scripture, and the committing of hymns to memory, under the tender and constant care of a Christian mother, and the moral and religious training of a pious father, no doubt saved him from many of the errors of childhood. From his earliest memory, he offered prayers each night as he retired, not only those which were taught him, but also for what he desired to receive, and as to what he desired to be kept from. He loved to contemplate God in creation, as a Heavenly Father, and the story of Jesus as a Saviour, and His mission from heaven to earth, His words of instruction, His example, His death on the cross, the atonement there made for sin; that God could be just and still pardon and justify every one who believed in Jesus, and accepted Him as a personal Saviour. And as these truths were most affectionately taught, and impressed upon his mind by his mother, when he left the paternal roof at the age of 12 years and commenced life as it were alone, he yielded himself to these influences so lovingly breathed into him by his mother. In 1831, at the age of 13, he was baptized by Rev. Daniel Sharp, D. D., after being closely questioned in Church Meeting by the Deacons and others as to the nature of his hope and the reasons therefor. In 1833 he became a teacher in the Sunday School, gathering his scholars most-

ly from the streets, and from that time until he was 50 years old, he was either a teacher or the superintendent of the Charles St. Bap. Sab. School in Boston.

1830 = 1795. SARAH C. B. MARSH[7], (Capt. THOMAS H.[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Waterville, Me., Sept. 7, 1819; m. in Boston, May 7, 1843, No. 1830.

1830. Samuel B. Howard, b. in Madison, N. Y., Sept. 16, 1814. She d. in Revere, Mass., July 24, 1887, ae. 68. Children:

1831. Francis S., b. Mar. 25, 1845; m. 1835.
1832. Thomas Henry, b. June 1, 1846; d. Oct. 25, 1846.
1833. Thomas Hartshorn, b. Oct. 3, 1847.
1834. Charles Adin, b. Jan. 1, 1854; d. May 4, 1862.

1835 = 1831. FRANCIS S. HOWARD[8], (SARAH C. B. MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Boston, Mass., Mar. 25, 1845; m. in Boston, Apr. 7, 1874, No. 1835.

1835. Mary Jane Smith, res. Beachmont, Revere, Mass.

1836 = 1797. MARY M. D. MARSH[7], (Capt. HARTSHORN[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], etc.,)

b. Fairfield, Me., Oct. 27, 1822; m. Jan. 22, 1848, No. 1836.

1836. Wm. D. Laws, in Hartland, Me. She d. there Apr., 1857. Child:

1837. Lucius M., b. , 1853; m. 1838.

1838 = 1837. LUCIUS M. LAWS[8], (MARY M. D. MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Hartland, Me., 1853; m. Oct. 18, 1874, No. 1838.

1838. Mary Frances Bean, res. Bartlett Park, Winthrop, Mass. They had four children of whom two d. in infancy. Children:

1839. William Bails, b. June 23, 1875, in Boston.
1840. Ella M., b. Oct. 30, 1879, in Boston.

1841 = 1798. EZEKIEL BRONSDON MARSH[7], (Capt. HARTSHORN[6], etc.,)

b. Fairfield, Me., Sept. 16, 1824; m. in Boston, Apr. 22, 1848, No. 1841.

1841. Margaret A. Symonds. He was Supt. Millbury Branch R. R.; and d. Apr. 28, 1851, ae. 26 yrs., 7 mos., from overwork. Child:

1842. Caroline A. B., b. Nov. 1, 1849.

1843 = 1842. CAROLINE A. B. MARSH[8], (E. B. MARSH[7], Capt. H.[6], etc.,)

b. Nov. 1, 1849; m. in Boston, Aug. 31, 1869, No. 1843.

1843. H. M. Richardson, res. 84 Pine St., Burlington, Vt. Child:

1844. Catherine, b. Nov. 5, 1876, in Montpelier, Vt.

BRANCH OF DESIRE MARSH.

1845 = 1149. DESIRE MARSH[6], (dau. Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], and BETHIAH [HARTSHORN] MARSH, Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., July 13, 1779; m. Nov. 29, 1798, No. 1845.

1845. Henry Bacheller of Lynn, Mass., b. Lynn, Sept. 15, 1775, and d. there Nov., 1830. Wid. Desire d. Lynn, Mass., Nov. 2, 1840. Children:

1846. Adeline, b. Lynn, Oct. 10, 1799; m. 1855.
1847. Hartshorn Marsh, b. Lynn, Apr. 12, 1802; d. West Indies, Oct. 29, 1821.
1848. Sally Putnam, b. Lynn, Nov. 9, 1803; m. 1995.
1849. Henry, b. Lynn, Dec. 7, 1806; d. June 7, 1807.
1850. Jeremiah C., b. Lynn, Dec. 7, 1809; drowned Oct. 6, 1815.
1851. Alfred, b. Lynn, Sept. 13, 1811; m. 2051.
1852. Sophronia S., b. Lynn, May 2, 1816; m. 2073.
1853. Jeremiah Chapin, b. Danvers, Feb. 24, 1819; m. 2078.
1854. John Nourse Hartshorn, b. Lynn, June 7, 1822; m. 2087.

1855 = 1846. ADELINE BACHELLER[7], (DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Oct. 10, 1799; m. Aug. 14, 1816, No. 1855.

1855. Joseph Newhall, b. Danvers, Mass., Apr. 18, 1796; d. Lynn, Mass., Oct. 6, 1855. She d. Lynn, Mass., Jan. 26, 1866. Children:

1856. Joseph Chandler, b. Aug. 22, 1816; m. 1865.
1857. Adeline, b. Aug. 31, 1818; m. 1898.
1858 Sarah B., b. Apr. 21, 1822; m. 1925.
1859. Hannah G., b. July 12, 1824; m. 1931.
1860. Laura A., b. Mar. 5, 1827; m. 1952.
1861. Nahum H., b. Aug. 18, 1830; m. 1972.
1862. Mary M., b. July 20, 1834; d. May 2, 1844.
1863. John M., b. May 4, 1838; m. 1988.
1864. Ellen Desire, b. Nov. 5, 1842; m. 1991.

1865 = 1856. JOSEPH CHANDLER NEWHALL[8], (ADELINE BACHELLER[7], DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Aug. 22, 1816; m. (1) Dec. 27, 1840, No. 1865.

1865. Cinderella Newhall of Lynnfield, Mass., b. Lynnfield, Mar. 25, 1818, and d. Dec. 11, 1855. She was the mother of all his children. He m. (2) at Reading, Mass., Oct., 1856, No. 1866.

1866. Alice Tucker, b. Lynn, Mass., Feb., 1820; d. Mar. 6, 1881. Children:

1867. Ashley C., b. Oct. 11, 1842; m. 1873.
1868. Joseph E., b. June 4, 1844; m. 1879.
1869. Cinderella, b. Apr. 28, 1846; m. 1880.
1870. Jeremiah L., b. May 3, 1848; m. 1887.
1871. Mary, b. Dec. 10, 1851; m. 1890.
1872. Frank, b. Apr. 3, 1853; m. 1895.

1873 = 1867. ASHLEY C. NEWHALL[9], (JOSEPH CHANDLER[8], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Oct. 11, 1842; m. Dec. 18, 1862, No 1873.

1873. Abby A. Newhall, b. Danvers, Mass., Mar. 11, 1843. Children:

1874. Edna M., b. Nov. 21, 1863; m. 1877.
1875. Alice W., b. Apr. 26, 1867; m. 1878.
1876. Forest A., b. Dec. 1, 1876, in Lynn; d. June 2, 1880.

1877 = 1874. EDNA M. NEWHALL[10], (ASHLEY C.[9], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Nov. 21, 1863; m. Oct. 27, 1886, No. 1877.

1877. David H. Bonner of Lynn, Mass., b. Lynn, May 13, 1862.

1878 = 1875. ALICE W. NEWHALL[10], (ASHLEY C.[9], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Apr. 26, 1867; m. Apr. 30, 1887, No. 1878.

1878. Wm. F. Lovejoy, b. Boston, Nov. 25, 1860.

1879 = 1868. JOSEPH E. NEWHALL[9], (JOSEPH CHANDLER[8], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., June 4, 1844; m. Feb. 22, 1880, No. 1879.

1879. Ada A. Tucker of Paris, Me., b. there, Aug. 12, 1854. He enlisted in the Union Army during the war of the Rebellion in Co. A, 47th Regt. Mass. Vol's, Sept. 19, 1862, and was discharged Sept. 1, 1863. He enlisted again Dec. 31, 1864, in the 4th Mass. Cavalry, and was discharged Nov. 14, 1865.

1880 = 1869. CINDERELLA NEWHALL[9], (JOSEPH CHANDLER[8], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Apr. 28, 1846; m. (1) per. Jan. 18, 1866, No. 1880.

1880. Robert H. Wiley, b. Lynnfield, Mass., Sept., 1836, and d. May 12, 1867. She m. (2) Nov. 1, 1872, No. 1881.

1881. Asa T. Newhall, b. Lynnfield, Mass., Dec. 25, 1850. He served the city of Lynn as Councilman two years, 1885 and 1886, and was State Senator from the fifth senatorial district in the Mass. Legislature in 1887. Children, by first husband:

1882. Elvera C. Wiley, b. Feb. 16, 1867.

By second husband:

1883. Thomas B., b. Lynn, Oct. 16, 1875; d. May 19, 1877.
1884. Asa T., b. Lynn, Jan. 5, 1877; d. Aug. 4, 1877.
1885. Grace G., b. Lynn, Feb. 5, 1878.
1886. Bessie L., b. Lynn, Feb. 26, 1879.

1887 = 1870. JEREMIAH L. NEWHALL[9], (JOSEPH CHANDLER[8], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., May 3, 1848; m. (1) June 17, 1874, No. 1887.

1887. Mary A. Barrett of Lynn, b. Salem, Mass, Dec. 23, 1854, and d. Aug. 3, 1877. He m. (2) Nov. 26, 1886, No. 1888.

1888. Sarah E. Ellis, b. Duran, Lancashire, Eng., May 15, 1854. Child, by first wife:

1889. Cathrena F., b. Lynn, Dec. 21, 1876; d. May 19, 1877.

1890 = 1871. MARY NEWHALL[9], (JOSEPH CHANDLER[8], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Dec. 10, 1851; m. No. 1890.

1890. Charles F. Abbott of Lynnfield, Mass., b. there, June 30, 1852. Children, (all born in Lynnfield):

1891. Nellie M., b. Aug. 30, 1873; d. July 15, 1879.
1892. Harry N., b. Jan. 4, 1876; d. July 19, 1879.
1893. N. Franklin, b. Aug. 14, 1879.
1894. N. Maud, b. Aug. 8, 1880.

1895=1872. FRANK NEWHALL[9], (JOSEPH CHANDLER[8], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Apr. 3, 1853; m. June 5, 1873, No. 1895.

1895. Urildah J. Putnam, b. Danvers, Mass., June 13, 1854. He has been for several years a member of the "Civil Board of Authority" in Lynnfield, Mass. Children, (both b. in Lynnfield, Mass.):

1896. Lena M., b. Aug. 5, 1875.
1897. Frank C., b. Oct. 29, 1879.

1898=1857. ADELINE NEWHALL[8], (ADELINE BACHELLER[7], DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Aug. 31, 1818; m. Nov. 19, 1839, No. 1898.

1898. John B. Prime, b. Salem, Feb. 15, 1816. He enlisted in the Union Army during the war of the Rebellion in 1861, for three years, in Co. H, 19th Regt. Mass. Vol's, and d. in Lynn, Mass., of desease contracted in the war, July 14, 1862. He served in the army as baker. His widow d. Sept. 3, 1880. Children, (all born in Lynn, Mass) :

1899. John H., b July 30, 1841; m. 1903.
1900. Mary N., b. Sept. 11, 1844; d. Sept. 3, 1848.
1901. George W., b. July 2, 1848; m. 1913.
1902. Joseph N., b. March 1, 1851; m. 1920.

1903 = 1899. JOHN H. PRIME[9], (ADELINE NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., July 30, 1841; m. Aug. 28, 1862, No. 1903.

1903. Almira Parker, b. Stowe, Me., Aug. 11, 1843. He enlisted in the Union Army, Nov. 19, 1864, for one year, and served as wagoner in the 20th Unattached Co. of Mass. Vol's. He was discharged Aug. 28, 1865. Children:

1904. Mary A., b. Nov. 11, 1863; m. 1908.
1905. Frank E., b. July 11, 1866; m. 1911.
1906. John B., b. Apr. 28, 1868; m. 1912.
1907. May, b. Aug. 1, 1870; d. Sept. 16, 1871.

1908 = 1904. MARY A PRIME[10], (JOHN H.[9], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Nov. 11, 1863; m. May 1, 1880, No. 1908.

1908. B. Winslow Mansfield of Lynn, b. there, Feb. 27, 1861. Children, (both b. in Lynn, Mass.) :

1909. Frank W., b. Oct. 10, 1883, of 11th Gen. from John Marsh.
1910. Archie R., b. Aug. 22, 1886, " " " " "

1911 = 1905. FRANK E. PRIME[10], (JOHN H.[9], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., July 11, 1866; m. June 27, 1887, No. 1911.

1911. Mary E. Harvey of Lynn, and b. there.

1912 = 1906. JOHN B. PRIME[10], (JOHN H.[9], etc.,)

b. Peabody, Mass., Apr. 28, 1868; m. Feb. 11, 1887, No. 1912.

1912. Sarah Prolix.

1913 = 1901. GEORGE W. PRIME[9], (ADELINE NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., July 2, 1848; m. July 13, 1870, No. 1913.

1913. Lydia Flagg, b. Lynn, Aug. 5, 1848. Children, (all b. in Lynn, Mass.):

1914. Alta L., b. Jan. 16, 1872
1915. George E., b. Apr. 3, 1875.
1916. Wilber F., b. Oct. 28, 1876.
1917. Mabel B., b. Nov. 29, 1878.
1918. Jennie G., b. Aug. 16, 1880.
1919. Lila M., b. Sept. 12, 1882.

1920 = 1902. JOSEPH N. PRIME[9], (ADELINE NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Mar. 1, 1851; m. No. 1920.

1920. Lizzie Parrott of Lynn, Mass., b. there, Mar. 24, 1853. Children, (all b. in Lynn):

1921. Addie L, b. Sept. 28, 1870.
1922. Bertha, b. Apr. 17, 1875.
1923 Maud E., b. Sept. 17, 1878.
1924. Lizzie E., b. Mar. 17, 1881.

1925 = 1858. SARAH B. NEWHALL[8], (ADELINE BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Apr. 21, 1822. Educated in Lynn Academy and Methuen Seminary, an intelligent and estimable lady.

In early life she was a teacher in the public schools of Lynn, and in later years has been repeatedly elected a member of the School Board of the city, from 1870–1879—9 years; and also since 1886 and now (1888) holds this official relation as its senior member. Through her recommendation a graduating diploma is conferred upon pupils of the grammar schools who complete the regular course of study. She m. Sept. 24, 1844, No. 1925.

1925. John Langdon Shorey, b. Jonesboro, Me., May 1, 1820. He taught in Lynn public schools from 1841–1855, 14 yr., and was subsequently a publisher. He published school books from 1855 to 1880, 25 yrs., and "The Nursery," in Boston, Mass., 1865 to 1880 —15 yrs. He also published in Boston, a book on "The War Powers of the President," by Whiting, in 1864, and one on "The History of Lynn," by Lewis & Newhall, in 1865. He was Alderman at Lynn, 1863 and 1864; and Rep. Can. for Rep. in Mass. Leg. in the autumn of 1887. Children, (both b. in Lynn):

1926. May Ada, b. Oct. 10, 1846; d. Aug. 16, 1848.
1927. George L., b. Apr. 11, 1849; m. 1928.

1928 = 1927. GEORGE L. SHOREY[9], (SARAH B. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Apr. 11, 1849, Grad. Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H., and Har. Univ. 1873, adm. to the bar 1876; m. June 15, 1875, No. 1928.

1928. May F. Alley, b. Lynn, Mass., Nov. 21, 1849, (dau. Hon. John B., of Lynn). Children, (both b. in Lynn, Mass.):

1929. John A., b. Sept. 10, 1876.
1930. George N., b. Apr. 15, 1881.

1931 = 1859. HANNAH G. NEWHALL[8], (ADELINE BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., July 12, 1824; m. May 20, 1849, No. 1931.

1931. William Marshall of Swampscott, Mass., b. there Mar. 6, 1819. Children, (three b. in Swampscott, one in Lynn, three in S. Danvers):

1932. Mary E., b. Jan. 3, 1850; m. 1939.
1933. Adeline N., b. Mar. 23, 1852; m. 1941.
1934. Cora A., b. May 19, 1854; m. 1944.
1935. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 16, 1856, in Lynn; d. May 20, 1858, in S. Danvers.
1936. Agnes, b. Dec. 19, 1858; m. 1948.
1937. Grace G., b. June 12, 1860; m. 1951.
1938. Lena C., b. July 19, 1862.

1939 = 1932. MARY E. MARSHALL[9], (HANNAH G. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Swampscott, Mass., Jan. 3, 1850; m. Oct. 3, 1868, No. 1939.

1939. Warren Shaw of Peabody, Mass., b. Salem, Mass., Dec. 24, 1848. Child:

1940. Fred M., b. July 31, 1869.

1941 = 1933. ADELINE N. MARSHLL[9], (HANNAH G. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Swampscott, Mass., Mar. 23, 1852; m. June 12, 1875, No. 1941.

1941. Robert P. Brown of Peabody, Mass., b. Salem, July 12, 1853. Children:

1942. Robert P., b. Dec. 12, 1876.
1943. Ruth E., b. Sept. 14, 1885.

1944 = 1934. CORA A. MARSHALL[9], (H. G. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Swampscott, Mass., May 19, 1854; m. May 24, 1876, No. 1944.

1944. Walter E. Wheeler of Peabody, Mass., b. S. Danvers, Mass., July 4, 1856. Children:

1945. Grace L., b. Nov. 30, 1877.
1946. Mabel A., b. July 23, 1879.
1947. Ralph Waldo, b. Sept. 17, 1885.

1948 = 1936. AGNES MARSHALL[9], (H. G. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. South Danvers, Mass., Dec. 19, 1858; m. Dec. 22, 1881, No. 1948.

1948. Sylvester M. Bubier of Lynn, Mass., b. there July 17, 1857. Children:

1949. Agnes M., b. Sept. 14, 1882.
1950. Margaret E., b. Feb. 27, 1887.

1951 = 1937. GRACE G. MARSHALL[9], (H. G. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. South Danvers, Mass., June 12, 1860; m. Jan. 11, 1882, No. 1951.

1951. J. Clarkson Chase of Lynn, b. there Jan. 29, 1850.

1952 = 1860. LAURA A. NEWHALL[8], (ADELINE BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Mar. 5, 1827; m. Apr. 6, 1848, No. 1952.

1952. Isaac B. Cowdrey, b. Ashby, Mass., Sept. 1, 1818; d. Peabody, Mass., Feb. 29, 1880. Children, (b. in Ashby, Danvers and S. Danvers):

1953. Abbott N., b. Feb. 24, 1849; m. 1962.
1954. William A., b. Nov. 9, 1850; m. 1966.
1955. Helen, b. May 10, 1855; m. 1968.
1956. M. Howard, b. Mar. 28, 1859, in S. Danvers.
1957. Frank W., b. Aug. 15, 1863, " "
1960. Isaac A., b. Mar. 28, 1867; m. 1971.
1961. Charles S., b. Mar. 15, 1872, in Peabody; d. July 12, 1882.

1962 = 1953. ABBOTT N. COWDREY[9], (LAURA A. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Ashby, Mass., Feb. 24, 1849; m. Apr. 14, 1872, No. 1962.

1962. Sarah A. Lancaster, b. Jamaica, L. I., N. Y., Mar. 20, 1848. Children, (all b. in Saugus, Mass.):

1963. Alice A., b. Aug. 26, 1872.
1964. Laura N., b. July 9, 1875.
1965. Heber A., b. Dec. 25, 1881; d. Dec. 26, 1881.

1966 = 1954. WM. A. COWDREY[9], (LAURA A. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Danvers (now Peabody), Mass., Nov. 9, 1850; m. May 20, 1875, No. 1966.

1966. Eliza F. Very of Peabody, Mass., b. Essex, Mass., May 1, 1854. Child:

1967. Elmer A., b. Aug. 19, 1878, in Peabody.

1968 = 1955. HELEN COWDREY[9], (LAURA A. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass, May 10, 1855; m. June 30, 1881, No. 1968.

1968. J. Franklin Briggs, b. Salem, Mass., July 3, 1854. Children, (both b. in Salem):

1969. Howard N., b. June 3, 1882.
1970. Helen M., b. Nov. 12, 1885.

1971 = 1960. ISAAC A. COWDREY[9], (LAURA A. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. South Danvers, Mass., Mar. 28, 1867; m. Nov. 15, 1887, No. 1971.

1971. Minnie W. Rogers of Salem, Mass.

1972 = 1861. NAHUM H. NEWHALL[8], (ADELINE BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Salem, Mass., Aug. 18, 1830; m. (1) Feb. 3, 1856, No. 1972.

1972. Delia A. Gale of Lynnfield, Mass., b. Dec. 10, 1834. She d. Feb. 14, 1861, and he m. (2) Jan. 17, 1864, No. 1973.

1973. Alwilder V. Jenness, b. Holderness, N. H., Aug. 11, 1841. He enlisted in the Union army, Aug. 18, 1864, in Co. L, 4th Reg't Heavy Artillery, Mass. Vols., which service terminated June 17, 1865. He served the city government of Lynn as Councilman, 1877 and '78, and as Alderman in 1880. Children, (all b. in Lynn, Mass.) By first wife:

1974. Fred M., b. Oct. 12, 1857; m. 1984.

By second wife:

1975. Elma L., b. Nov. 29, 1864; m. 1987.
1976. Alice M., b. June 17, 1867.
1977. Willie E., b. Feb. 27, 1869.
1978. Arthur E., b. Jan. 9, 1871.
1979. Bessie E., b. Jan. 7, 1873.
1980. Nahum H., b. Aug. 11, 1877; d. Aug. 11, 1877.
1981. Grace M., b. Jan. 4, 1879.
1982. Harrie E., b. Jan. 8, 1881.
1983. N. Herbert, b. Jan. 25, 1883.

1984 = 1974. FRED M. NEWHALL[9], (N. H. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Oct. 12, 1857; m. Nov. 17, 1880, No. 1984.

1984. Eva M. Brook of Lynn, Mass., b. Boston, Mass., Dec. 27, 1859. Children:

1985. Maud N., b. Oct. 2, 1881.
1986. Arthur B., b. Aug. 17, 1884.

1987 = 1975. ELMA L. NEWHALL[9], (N. H. NEWHALL[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Nov. 29, 1864; m. Apr. 30, 1885, No. 1987.

1987. William T. Richards of Lynn, Mass.

1988 = 1863. JOHN M. NEWHALL[8], (ADELINE BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., May 4, 1838; m. June 3, 1860, No. 1988.

1988. Mary Shaw of Salem, b. there June 13, 1841. He enlisted in the army of the Union Aug. 19, 1864, in Co. L, 4th Reg't Heavy Artillery, Mass. Vols., and was discharged June 17, 1865. For a number of years he served the Lynn city police and school department, as an efficient truant officer, and now (1888) holds the office. Children:

1989. Edward M., b. Lynn, Oct. 21, 1861; d. July 14, 1884.
1990. Chester A., b. Peabody, Aug. 5, 1866.

1991 = 1864. ELLEN DESIRE NEWHALL[8], (ADELINE BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Nov. 5, 1842; m. Nov. 9, 1862, No. 1991.

1991. Henry A. Cross, b. Danvers, Mass., July 25, 1839. Children, (all b. in Lynn, Mass.):

1992. William H., b. Jan. 13, 1866; d. Aug. 18, 1867.
1993. Fred A., b. Oct. 20, 1870.
1994. Willard N., b. Oct. 16, 1875.

1995 = 1848. SALLY PUTNAM BACHELLER[7], (DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Nov. 9, 1803; was "a woman of Christian fortitude, good memory, large benevolence and sympathy for those in need, as evinced by her gratuitous services, and many sacrifices in behalf of others." She m. Dec. 11, 1825, No. 1995.

1995. Eleazer Carter Richardson of Lynn, Mass., b. there May 6, 1798. He was a very conscientious and devoted Christian, and for a number of years an honored deacon of the Third Baptist church of Lynn, Mass. Children:

1996. Mary Jane; m. 2001.
1997. Sarah Elizabeth; m. 2014.
1998. Henry Benjamin; m. 2020.
1999. Hannah Adaline; m. 2032.
2000. Eleazer Carter; m. 2045.

2001 = 1996. MARY JANE RICHARDSON[8], SALLY PUTNAM BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Nov. 24, 1825; m., 1844, No. 2001.

2001. William B. Gilman of Lynn, Mass., b. Bridgewater, N. H., Sept. 27, 1823. He was for several years special police officer for the city of Lynn. Children, (all b. in Lynn):

2002. Laura Jane, b. Apr. 5, 1845; m. 2006.
2003. Sarah Adeline, b. Sept. 3, 1849; m. 2007.
2004. Sylvia Estella, b. Oct. 20, 1859; m. 2008.
2005. Everett Winfield, b. Mar. 10, 1862; m. 2012.

2006 = 2002. LAURA JANE GILMAN[9], (MARY J. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Apr. 5, 1845; m. Aug. 15, 1866, No. 2006.

2006. Caleb F. Shillaber of South Danvers (now Peabody), Mass. b. in Salem, Mass., Aug. 1, 1845. He is an intelligent, exemplary, and worthy citizen, and well adorns a Christian profession.

2007 = 2003. SARAH ADELINE GILMAN[9], (M. J. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Sept. 3, 1849; m. Aug. 25, 1870, No. 2007.

2007. Charles J. Hollis of Lynn, Mass., b. Stoughton, Mass., May 6, 1851.

2008 = 2004. SYLVIA ESTELLA GILMAN[9], (M. J. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Oct. 20, 1859; m., 1880, No. 2008.

2008. Charles H. Basford of Peabody, b. So. Danvers, Nov. 9, 1860. Children:

2009. Frank H., b. Peabody, Apr. 2, 1881; d. May 28, 1881.
2010. Mattie S., b. Lynn, July 20, 1884; d. July 21, 1885.
2011. Grace E., b. Lynn, Nov. 2, 1885.

2012 = 2005. EVERETT WINFIELD GILMAN[9], (M. J. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Mar. 10, 1862; m. Dec. 31, 1883, No. 2012.

2012. M. Abbie Perkins of Topsfield, Mass., b. there Mar. 2, 1864. Child:

2013. Sarah E., b. Lynn, Aug. 4, 1886.

2014 = 1997. SARAH ELIZABETH RICHARDSON[8], (S. P. BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., May 1, 1829; m. May 13, 1852, No. 2014.

2014. Rev. John P. Farrar, b. in Mason Village (now Greenville), N. H., Aug. 25, 1824. He was educated in the N. H. public schools, in New Ipswich (N. H.) Academy, in the Fair Haven (Vt.) High School, and at Newton Theological Institution. He is a Baptist clergyman, and has been a successful pastor in East Wallingford and Ludlow, Vt., and in South Chelmsford, Lynn, Sturbridge and Vineyard Haven, Mass., etc., besides doing mission and supply work in several states. Under God, his greatest success in church work was in Ludlow, Vt., where in a pastorate of about six years nearly 100 were added to the membership, and the church became the largest of the Woodstock Association. Two persons were licensed to preach the gospel, and mission work was carried forward success-

fully. He was ordained in Boston, Mass., Jan. 4, 1849, and installed in Lynn, Mass., June 7, 1865. He has served the city of Lynn as a member of the School Board between three and four years—1865–7, and in 1879 was elected Superintendent of Public Schools in Vt.; three times—1871 and 1872 in Wallingford, and 1876 in Ludlow, and was President of the Board of Directors of Black River Academy of Ludlow, Vt., six years—1872—1878. At its annual meeting, Nov. 11, 1872, the Board adopted his recommendation to confer diplomas of scholarship when students shall have completed the prescribed course of study by the institution. For a few years he was a local correspondent of the "Rutland Herald"—daily and weekly of Vt., writing over the signature of "Lux," and during his active life has been an occasional contributor to both the secular and religious press. Children:

2015. Dewees Litch, b. June 16, 1853; m. 2029.
2016. Deette Catherine, b. May 4, 1858; m. 2031.
2017. Ida Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1, 1861, in Lynn; d. there Mar. 5, 1859.
2018. Arthur John, b. Jan. 26, 1866, in Lynn.
2019. George Herbert, b. Oct. 24, 1872, in Ludlow, Vt.

2020 = 1998. HENRY BENJAMIN RICHARDSON[8], (SALLY P. BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mar. 6, 1832; m. (1) Nov. 10, 1859, No. 2020.

2020. Mary P. Farrar of W. Chelmsford, Mass., b. there Nov. 6, 1837. She d. in Lynn, Jan. 5, 1866. He m. (2) Oct. 16, 1868, No. 2021.

2021. Lucy P. Roberts of Lynn, b. Lynn, Mar. 28, 1849. She is local correspondent for the "Lynn (daily) Item." Children, (by first wife):

2022. John H., b. Aug. 21, 1863, and d. there Dec. 12, 1863.

By second wife, (all b. in Lynn):

2023. Maud, b. July 29, 1869.
2024. Eward A., b. Sept. 18, 1872.
2025. Henry H., b. Jan. 5, 1875.
2026. Lucy E., b. Nov. 25, 1877.
2027. Thomas C., b. Oct. 13, 1880.
2028. Diana, b. May 31, 1884.

2029 = 2015. DEWEES LITCH FARRAR[9], (SARAH E. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Lawrence, Mass., June 16, 1853. He was educated in the Grammar and High Schools of Lynn, Mass. and Rutland, Vt. High School, and graduated in the classical department of Black River Academy, Ludlow, Vt., May 8, 1874. He has since devoted much of his time to teaching, especially in Shaw University, Raleigh, N. C., and Finksburg, Md. He was twice elected a member of the School Board of Lynn, Mass., for 1883 and 1884. More than once he has been urged to run as a Republican candidate for the Maryland Legislature, but has as often declined the nomination. He m. Oct. 19, 1882, No. 2029.

2029. Alcesta Virginia Baseman, in Freedom, Maryland, b. at Rockland Farm, near Freedom, Maryland, Nov. 4, 1858. Child:

2030. May Dewees, b. Apr. 20, 1887, at Westminster, Carroll Co., Md.

2031 = 2016. DEETTE CATHARINE FARRAR[9], (S. E. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. May 4, 1858, in Low Hampton, Washington Co., N. Y., grad. Eng. Dep., Black River Academy, Ludlow, Vt., May 12, 1876; m. July 7, 1878, No. 2031.

2031. Charles M. Barber of Lynn, Mass., b. Sandwich, Mass., Apr. 3, 1859; d. Philadelphia, Pa., May 21, 1885.

2032 = 1999. HANNAH ADELINE RICHARDSON[8], (S. P. BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Feb. 21, 1835; m. May 3, 1851, No. 2032.

2032. Charles H. Kent of Lynn, b. in Ascot, Lower Canada, June 26, 1829. For a number of years he was an efficient member of the Police Dept. in Lynn, and was City Marshal for two years.

He has since devoted a part of his time to the work of the Christian ministry. Children, (all but Charles born in Lynn):

2033. Nelson N., b. Apr. 15, 1852; m. 2039.
2034. Charles H., b. Nov. 3, 1854; m. 2040.
2035. Emma J., b. Aug. 29, 1858; m. 2041.
2036. Alice P., b. July 27, 1861; m. 2043.
2037. Frank A., b. Oct. 22, 1865; m. 2044.
2038. Nellie L., b. June 4, 1870.

2039 = 2033. NELSON N. KENT[9], (HANNAH A. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Apr. 15, 1852; m. Feb. 4, 1872, No. 2039.

2039. Mary E. Johnson of Lynn, Mass., b. there Apr. 16, 1854.

2040 = 2034. CHARLES H. KENT[9], (HANNAH A. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Wells, Me., Nov. 3, 1854; m. May 13, 1883, No. 2040.

2040. Lucretia Tweed of Swampscott, Mass., b. there, Oct. 30, 1856.

2041 = 2035. EMMA J. KENT[9], (HANNAH A. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Aug. 29, 1858; m. Nov. 25, 1879, No. 2041.

2041. Calvin M. Adams of Gay Head, Martha's Vineyard, Mass., b. Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard, Apr. 25, 1854. He d. July 31, 1886. Child:

2042. Beatrice A., b. Nov. 30, 1883; d. Feb. 22, 1884.

2043 = 2036. ALICE P. KENT[9], (HANNAH A. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., July 27, 1861; m. Feb. 4, 1887, No. 2043.

2043. Worthen F. Leavitt of Lynn, b. Conway, N. H., Apr., 1849.

2044 = 2037. FRANK A. KENT[9], (HANNAH A. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Oct. 22, 1865; m. Dec. 24, 1886, No. 2044.

2044. Lillie Griffin of Lynn, b. Gloucester, Mass., Jan. 9, 1865.

2045 = 2000. ELEAZER CARTER RICHARDSON[8], (S. P. BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Mar. 10, 1840; m., 1863, No. 2045.

2045. Laura E. Galeucia of S. Danvers, Mass., b. Salem, Mass., Mar. 20, 1844. Children, (both b. at Lynn):

2046. Henry A., b. June 25, 1864; m. 2048.
2047. Eleazer Carter, b. Jan. 3, 1875.

2048 = 2046. HENRY A. RICHARDSON[9], (E. C. RICHARDSON[8], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., June 25, 1864; m., 1885, No. 2048.

2048. Estella F. Boyd, b. Windsor, Nova Scotia, Nov. 25, 1861. Children, (both b. in Lynn, Mass.):

2049. Ethel S., b. Apr. 26, 1886.
2050. Lucretia T., b. Oct. 26, 1887.

2051 = 1851. ALFRED BACHELLER[7], (DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Sept. 13, 1811, in Lynn, Mass.; m. Dec. 11, 1837, No. 2051.

2051. Hannah Roles of Lynn, b. Salem, Mass., July 8, 1817.

He enlisted in the Army of the Union, August, 1862, in Co. E, 38th Regt. Mass. Vol's. He was wounded at the siege of Port Hudson, July 4, 1863, which resulted in his death in Baton Rouge, La., Aug. 3, 1863. His sacrifices of business, home and friends, indicated that he had an unquestionable loyalty to the Union. Children, (all but the first b. in Lynn, Mass.):

2052. Celestine A., b. Apr. 1, 1840, in Malden, Mass.
2053. Hartshorn A., b. Mar. 28, 1842; m. 2060.
2054. Wm. Lindley, b. Jan. 26, 1844; m. 2064.
2055. George H., b. Nov. 12, 1846; m. 2066.
2056. Eugene E., b. July 2, 1848; d. Mar. 2, 1880.
2057. Charles A., b. June 21, 1851; m. 2070.
2058. Adeline E., b. Sept. 11, 1854.
2059. Lillian E., b. Nov. 6, 1857; m. 2072.

2060 = 2053. HARTSHORN A. BACHELLER[8], ALFRED[7], DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Mar. 28, 1842; m. Mar. 18, 1869, No. 2060.

2060. Sarah F. Clark of Augusta, Me., b. there, June 16, 1846. He enlisted in the Union Army in the war of the Rebellion, first, Aug. 20, 1862, in Co. I, 8th Regt. Mass. V. M., and was discharged Aug. 6, 1863. He enlisted (2d time) in Co. B, 4th Regt. Heavy Artillery, Mass. Vol's, Aug. 6, 1864, and was discharged June 17, 1865, at the close of the war. He d. Oct. 6, 1885. Children:

2061. Beulah L., b. Jan. 13, 1870, Boston, Mass.
2062. Fred. W., b. Dec. 13, 1873, Boston, Mass.
2063. Edith, b. Sept. 28, 1875, Linden, Mass.; d. Aug. 15, 1878.

2064 = 2054. WM. LINDLEY BACHELLER[8], (ALFRED[7], DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Jan. 26, 1844; m. No. 2064, (abt. 1861?)

2064. Julia Noonan of Lynn, b. Boston, Mass., Mar. 17, 1845. He d. Mar. 28, 1863. Child:

2065. Elmer P., b. Nov., 1862, in Lynn; d. Mar., 1873.

2066 = 2055. GEORGE H. BACHELLER[8], (ALFRED[7], DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Nov. 12, 1846, enlisted in the Union Army Aug. 18, 1864, in Co. L, 4th Regt., Heavy Artillery, Mass. Vols., and was discharged June 17, 1865. He m. June 13, 1867, No. 2066.

2066. Mary E. Miller of Lynn, Mass., b. Little Rock, Ark., July 4, 1846. Children, (all b. in Lynn):

2067. Eugene A., b. Apr. 13, 1870; d. Mar. 27, 1873.
2068. Irene F., b. May 3, 1873.
2069. Rea B., b. Jan. 27, 1881.

2070 = 2057. CHARLES A. BACHELLER[8], (ALFRED[7], DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., June 22, 1851; m. July 24, 1875, No. 2070.

2070. Isabella Pierce of Swampscott, Mass., b. there Apr. 11, 1847. Child, (b. in Lynn):

2071. Charles A., b. June 11, 1878; d. Aug., 1878.

2072 = 2059. LILLIAN E. BACHELLER[8], (ALFRED[7], DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Nov. 6, 1857; m. July 20, 1887, No. 2072.

2072. John A. O. Malley, b. Boston, Mass., Jan. 20, 1853.

2073 = 1852. SOPHRONIA STURTEVANT BACHELLER[7], DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., May 2, 1816; m. June 12, 1836, No. 2073.

2073. Joseph Speed of Lynn, b. South Newmarket, N. H., Aug. 12, 1809. She d. in Lynn, Dec. 6, 1871, and he d. there Apr. 6, 1881. Children, (both b. in Lynn):

2074. John B., b. Aug. 7, 1837; d. June 6, 1841.
2075. Marianna, b. Aug. 15, 1842; m. 2076.

2076 = 2075. MARIANNA SPEED[8], (SOPH. S. BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., 1842, grad. Lynn High School, 1862, teacher in Lynn public schools for several years; m. June 21, 1871, No 2076.

2076. Henry H. Green of Lynn, b. Wakefield, Mass., Oct. 27, 1840. Child, (b. Lynn):

2077. Charles S., b. Dec. 30, 1882; d. June 21, 1883.

2078 = 1853. JEREMIAH CHAPLIN BACHELLER[7], (DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass., Feb. 24, 1818; m. (1) Sept., 1840, No. 2078.

2078. Hannah Lavinia Newhall of Danvers, Mass., b. there Apr. 6, 1820. After birth of five children and nearly 17 yrs. of married life she d. Lynn, Mass., July 27, 1857. He m. (2) June 17, 1858, No. 2079.

2079. Abby C. Warland of Woburn, Mass., b. Saco, Me., Oct. 31, 1835. She d. in Lynn, Sept. 15, 1859; and he m. (3) Jan. 22, 1861, No. 2080, sister of his second wife.

2080. Lucy J. Warland, b. Woburn, Mass., May 13, 1839.

Mr. Bacheller enlisted in the Union Army as 2d Lieut., Co. I, 8th Regt. Mass. V. M., Sept. 15, 1862; was made 1st Lieut. May 6,

1863, was subsequently commissioned Captain, and terminated his service Aug. 7, 1863. For a number of years he retained his official relation as Commander of Company I and manifested great interest in its prosperity. On entering the service he largely withdrew personal attention from his lucrative business, and sacrificed time, money and home comforts for the Union cause, and thus manifested a patriotic devotion to the prosperity and permanency of a free government, and the liberty of the races. He served the city government of Lynn as Councilman four years, 850–1853, and was a representative in the Mass. State Legislature in 1857. He d. in Lynn, Mass., Feb. 12, 1880. Children, (five by first wife, two d. y.) :

2081. Jeremiah Alvin, b. July 28, 1842; m. 2100.
2082. Sylvia Ann, b. Dec. 18, 1844; m. 2102.
2083. Hannah G., b. Aug. 6, 1848; m. 2104.

By second wife :

2084. Abby C., b. Sept. 14, 1859; m. 2107.

By third wife :

2085. Frederick W., b. 22, 1862.
2086 Francella W., b. Oct. 10, 1865.

(All eight children were b. in Lynn.)

2087 =1854. JOHN NOURSE HARTSHORN BACHELLER[7], (DESIRE MARSH[6], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., June 7, 1822, was Councilman for the City of Lynn for two years, 1861 and 1862. He m. July 1, 1841, No. 2087.

2087. Mary Jane Roles of Lynn, Mass., b. there, Jan. 27, 1822. Children, (all b. in Lynn) :

2088. John Langdon, b. Dec. 1, 1842; m. 2091.
2089. Mary Azelia, b. Oct. 15, 1844; m. 2092.
2090. Georgianna, b. Mar. 17, 1857; m. 2098.

2091 = 2088. JOHN LANGDON BACHELLER[8], (J. N. H. BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Dec. 1, 1842, enlisted in the Union Army during

the war of the Rebellion, Aug. 1862, for three years, and was a member of Co. E, 38th Regt. Mass. Vol's. He m. March 18, 1866, No. 2091.

2091. Mary Ellen Neugent of Lynn, Mass., b. there, Feb. 24, 1846. She d. Mar. 26, 1874. He d. June 5, 1874.

2092 = 2089. MARY AZELIA BACHELLER[8], (J. N. H. BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Oct. 15, 1844; m. (1) 1862, No. 2092.

2092. Horace R. Stone of South Danvers, Mass., b. Danvers, Dec. 1, 1841, and d. South Danvers. Nov. 1, 1863. She m. (2) Dec. 16, 1866. No. 2093.

2093. James G. Vickary of Lynn, Mass., b. there, Apr. 10, 1835. Children, by first husband:

2094. Hannah Ray, b. S. Danvers, Apr. 1, 1863; m. 2096.

By second husband:

2095. Horace B., b. Lynn, Mass., Dec. 18, 1871.

2096 = 2094. HANNAH RAY STONE[9], (MARY A. BACHELLER[8], etc.,)

b. South Danvers, Mass., Apr. 1, 1863; m. Nov. 10, 1881, No. 2096.

2096. Frank Luther Newhall of Peabody, Mass., b. Danvers, Mass., Aug. 29, 1852. Child:

2097. Langdon K., b. Peabody, Jan. 8, 1885.

2098 = 2090. GEORGIANNA BACHELLER[8], (JOHN N. H. BACHELLER[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Mar. 17, 1857; m. No. 2098.

2098. George F. Day, of Peabody, Mass., b. Beverly, Mass., Sept. 16, 1850. He has served in both branches of the city government of Lynn, Mass., as Councilman in 1883 and '84, and Alderman in 1885 and '86, and was a Representative in the Mass. State Legislature of the 19th District, Essex Co. Child:

2099. Joseph F., b. Lynn, Oct. 14, 1878.

2100 = 2081. JEREMIAH ALVIN BACHELLER[8], (JEREMIAH C.[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., July 28, 1842; m. June 25, 1880, No. 2100.

2100. Olive B. Darcy, b. Centerville, Nova Scotia, Sept. 25, 1834. Child:

2101. Benjamin A. C., b. Lynn, Mass., Mar. 2, 1882.

2102 = 2082. SYLVIA ANN BACHELLER[8], (JEREMIAH C.[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Dec. 18, 1844; m. June 1, 1869, No. 2102.

2102. Josiah F. Kimball of Lynn, b. there, Aug. 4, 1842. Child:

2103. Walter B., b. Lynn, July 8, 1871; d. Aug. 8, 1872.

2104 = 2083. HANNAH G. BACHELLER[8], (JEREMIAH C.[7],) etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Aug. 6, 1848; m. Oct. 31, 1872, No. 2104.

2104. Edward O. Melcher of Lynn, b. Oct. 30, 1849. Children, (both b. in Lynn):

2105. Eunice S., b. Dec. 22, 1873.

2106. Edward J., b. Sept. 4, 1877.

2107 = 2084. ABBY C. BACHELLER[8], (JEREMIAH C.[7], etc.,)

b. Lynn, Mass., Sept. 14, 1859; m Feb. 23. 1881, No. 2107.

2107. Avon D. Saxon, b. Windsor, Nova Scotia, July 27, 1857. He is a distinguished professional singer. Child:

Louis C., b. Lynn, Mass., Aug. 24, 1883.

The genealogical records of the marriage relatives and lineal descendants of Desire Marsh were gathered up from the history of persons residing in four states of the Union—Mass., N. H., Md. and Col.,—and from Boston, Cambridge, Lynn, Lynnfield, Peabody and Swampscott in Mass., and give a statement of births in both the Eastern and Western Hemispheres—in England, Canada, Nova Scotia, and the United States, gathered and arranged for the Marsh Book of historic family records by J. P. F., of 297 Broadway, Lynn, Mass., grandson-in-law of Desire Marsh, who represents the eighth generation from John Marsh, who left England for America in 1633. The *last* generation of these records is the *sixth* from Desire Marsh, and, according to the best authority known, the *eleventh* from John Marsh of Salem, Mass., A. D. 1633—1888.

2107.1. = 1160. SARAH PUTNAM STONE[7], (ABIAH MARSH[6], Lieut. EZEKIEL[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Mar. 25, 1800; m. (1) Sept. 10, 1823, No. 2107.1.

2107.1. Leonard W. Kimball, who d. Sept. 16, 1828, and she m. (2). Mar. 4, 1830, his brother, No. 2107.2.

2107.2. Thomas N. Kimball, who d. Oct. 5, 1833. Both brothers were of Andover, and she resided first with them there and then at Boston. She m. (3) in Boston, Sept. 29, 1834, No 2107.3.

2107.3. William Eldred, b. Falmouth, abt. 1805. When he gave up going to sea they removed to North Pittston, Me., and both d. there. She d. Mar. 8, 1864, ae. 64, and he d. Oct. 2, 1866, ae. 61. She had no children.

THE HOME BRANCH OF THE FAMILY OF JOHN MARSH OF SALEM. (Younger Line.)

John Marsh[5], who died before his child was born, was himself born in the old homestead at Danvers, but he died at the new homestead near by, built by his father Ensign Ezekiel in 1766. He was in the battles of Concord and Lexington with his father, known as the Ensign Ezekiel, and with his brother Lieut. Ezekiel, and his cousin, Daniel Marsh, Jr.

His son, John Marsh[6], when he grew up occupied for his lifetime the same new homestead, built 1766, and Mary Marsh[7] (dau John[6]), continued to occupy it until it was burned, Feb. 3, 1881.

2108 = 1152. JOHN MARSH[6], (JOHN[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., Nov. 26, 1778; never saw his father, John, who d. nearly 4 mos. before, July 30, 1778. But his grandfather, Ensign Ezekiel Marsh, kept the mother and the fatherless child at his home, and became a father to the boy, giving him his father's portion of his estate.

He, being the only child to live and grow up and represent his father, became the head of the younger branch of the Salem Marsh Family, counting from the days of Ensign Ezekiel Marsh; and some of this younger branch have always clung to the homestead, going back in memory to those days when their ancestor, John Marsh, b. Nov. 26, 1778, in a wintry world, found a warm place in his grandfather's heart.

Miss Hannah Felton Marsh of Peabody is the proper historian of this branch of the family. We owe to her mainly the records and descriptions which follow.

John Marsh[6], b. as above, m. Aug. 22, 1798, No. 2108.

2108. Mary Brown. Children, (all b. in the new homestead):

2109. John, b. June 5, 1799; m. 2016. 116

2110. Caleb, b. Nov. 8, 1800; m. 2121.

2111. James, b. Mar. 7, 1803; m. 2148.

2112. Mary, b. Aug. 20, 1805; unm. See 2184.

2113. Ezekiel, b. Oct. 5, 1808; m. 2185.

2114. Fanny Foster, b. Jan. 31, 1811; m. 2191.

2115. Philip, b. Aug. 20, 1814; m. 2210.

We introduce here a description of Peabody, for so long time the home of the Marsh family, copied largely by Col. Marsh from the Essex History, lately published; preceding it by a few gleanings of Marsh history by Miss Hannah Felton Marsh.

Among petitioners for a lot of land on which to erect a meeting-house in Salem, (middle precinct), now Peabody, at an annual meeting, 1709–10, were Ezekiel Marsh, John Marsh, Benj. Marsh, Nath. Felton, Skelton Felton and John Felton. Among those who contributed toward building the house, finished Oct. 11, 1811, were Ezekiel Marsh, Ezekiel Marsh, Jr., Jonathan Marsh, John Felton, Samuel Felton.

"In 1736, at a meeting of School Committee, Mr. Ezekiel Goldthwait, Ezekiel Marsh, Peter Twiss, Jr., and Samuel King, Jr., or ye major part of ym to erect two schools yt may best sute that part of ye Parish." Stephen Osborn, Dea. Malichi Felton, Zachary King, Ezekiel Marsh and Jonathan Moulton were male teachers this year; and ten female teachers were employed in the middle precinct during the summer of 1737. The males received £2, monthly; the females sixpence each week!

In 1742 Stephen Felton and Ezekiel Marsh, Jr., bought land together, called "Walden's Hill." In 1746 they divided, Felton taking the Northwesterly half. The land was bought of George Nourse and Widow Mary Walden, adm'trix of Nath. Walden's estate. Division deed witnessed by Ebenezer Marsh.

THE TOWN OF PEABODY

occupies a part of the territory originally belonging to the old town of Salem. Its boundaries are nearly the same as those of the old middle precinct of Salem which was set off in 1710, and it continued to be a part of Salem until the incorporation of the district of Danvers in 1752. It was separated from Danvers under the name of South Danvers in 1855, May 18, and the name of Peabody was assumed in 1868. Previous to 1710 it formed a part of the first Parish of Salem, and was identified with Salem in every respect. Its farmers were represented in the Salem town meetings. Its sturdy yeomanry formed part of the training bands of the old town; and they were called out to do service in all the frontier warfare of that early period.

When Endicott and his companions arrived on the shores of Salem, in 1628, their first settlements were made along the shores of the sea, and by the navigable part of the rivers which surrounded the present city of Salem. The struggle for existence was, at first, too severe to permit of extensive improvements in making roads, and developing farming lands more remote from the natural highway which the water furnished from one group of houses to another. There were more canoes in this town than in all the whole patent, every household having a "water horse" or two.

The region about the head of North river was distinguished by the confluence of several large brooks of clear and sparkling water. The North river was open to boats at high tide nearly, or quite, to the mill pond where Captain Trask built his first mill; one of the earliest in the Commonwealth. "This mill pond was situated where the Peabody Square and meeting house now are." This stream, whose shores were, doubtless, wooded to the edge of the upland, then brought down a large volume of fresh water. It was a beautiful bit of scenery Its clear sparkling streams were green with woodland foliage to the water's edge, and surrounded at intervals with meadows dotted with herds of cattle. A considerable part of the woodland consisted of a heavy and valuable growth of oak timber.

The first settlers were Captain W. Trask, in 1635, and John Marsh, in 1636; the latter building a substantial house in 1638. These, and other early settlers were picked men; they received grants of land by reason of their supposed fitness to build up a prosperous

community, and for trustworthiness and piety. They were the outer defences of Salem. In the Pequot war, in 1636 and 1637. Capt. Wm. Trask, and Lieut. Davenport, and Ensign Reade and their company greatly distinguished themselves. They were also in the wars that followed. They were in the thickest of the terrible hand to hand fight with the forces of King Philip, when the Indian fort was stormed at sundown of a winter's day. The Puritans of New England fought, as did the army of Cromwell, with no fear of death, and with an inspiration which came from their firm belief in the Divine protection.

The present "old homestead" of the Marshes is about two miles from Peabody Square, and four miles from the city of Salem. The original homestead was retained by the Marshes nearly one hundred years, and their old farm is now covered with manufactories and is the center of a large business. The place was originally called "The Farms," and the people "The Farmers." The place we *now* call "the old Homestead" has been occupied by the Marshes since about 1739, and was occupied by Ensign Ezekiel Marsh until 1766, and purchased by him in 1768, after he had left it. In 1766 he built upon one of his farms, a short distance away, "his new homestead." These two farms are still owned by the Marsh family.

2116 = 2109. JOHN MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], JOHN[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1], etc.,)

b. in the New Homestead, Danvers, Mass., now Peabody, June 5, 1799; d. Sept. 25, 1856, by the assassin's hand, in California. He m. Mar., 1851. No. 2116.

2116. Abby F. Tuck of Chelmsford, Mass., who d. in California, murdered by a robber, Sept. 25, 1856. Child:

2117. Alice Frances, b. Mar. 12, 1852; m. 2118.

2118 = 2117. ALICE FRANCES MARSH[8], (JOHN[7], JOHN[6], JOHN[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], etc.,)

b. Mar. 12, 1852; m. Sept. 5, 1871, No. 2118.

2118. William W. Camron. Children:

2119. Amy Gertrude, b. June 13, 1872.

2120. Grace Alice, b. Oct. 9, 1875; d. Oct. 13, 1879.

The above John Marsh[7] was a graduate of Harvard University, and its Medical School, and he went to Fort Snelling, and was two or three years engaged as surgeon, and in educating sons of the officers stationed at the fort, at Saint Anthony Falls, now St. Paul, Minn. There were then no white settlers west of Green Bay. He travelled to Washington on horseback in the company of Gov. Lewis Cass and Col. Schoolcraft. Spending the winter of 1825 at home in Danvers, he returned to Fort Snelling in the spring. He was Indian Agent at Prairie du Chien until removed by President Jackson, in 1829. He then went into business at St. Joseph, Mo.

He was not very successful, and from there he went to California, via. Santa Fe, New Mexico. He purchased a large tract of land. After some years it was called Palo Alto Grant. It was some three leagues in extent.

In an extract from a letter to his father, Sept. 25, 1849, he says that he thought the product of his ranche this year would amount to $20,000, in cattle and in grapes alone. That he visited the mines last year and bought seventeen pounds of virgin gold, as weighed by steelyards. That the rush of immigration was very great, and that 5,000 wagons had arrived, and 7,000 more were expected. It was thought that the arrivals overland would reach 40,000 persons. The region where the gold was to be found was forty miles wide, and had been explored 400 miles from north to south and as yet no end to the gold had been found. He considered farming as more profitable to him than mining or commerce, and said that the nearest point to the gold mines from his house was from forty to fifty miles.

Dr. John Marsh, while riding in a buggy from his ranche to Martinez, about twenty-five miles, was waylaid, robbed of his gold watch and what money he had about him, not a large sum, and brutally murdered. His horse wandered into town with the unoccupied buggy, and the citizens were aroused to the fact that something unusual had taken place. On going out about half a mile they found the body in a dry ditch by the wayside, with evidence of a

hard struggle. The watch was afterwards recovered. Two Spaniards were arrested and lodged in jail, from which, with other prisoners, they escaped, as was supposed to the mountains. Ten years afterward one was re-arrested, tried and sent to state prison for life. His name is Filipe Moreno, now at San Quentine.

After the death of Dr. John Marsh, of California, by the assassin's hand, his brother, James Marsh, went there in the interest of his estate to look after his affairs, and was absent about a year.

Of the family of this murdered uncle, Miss Hannah F. Marsh writes from Peabody, Mass., Aug. 2, 1888: "His daughter and granddaughter, Mrs. Alice F. Camron and Miss Aimee Camron, have been visiting us this summer."

2121 = 2110. CALEB MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], JOHN[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Nov. 8, 1800, Danvers, Mass.; m. (1) Apr. 12, 1827, No. 2121.

2121. Mary Gaines Peabody, b. 1807. She was the sister of the Hon. George Peabody, London banker, known to two hemispheres, after whom his native place, South Danvers, Mass., was named Peabody. She d. Aug. 28, 1834, and Caleb Marsh m. (2) No. 2122.

2122. Mary W. Latten. He res. at Lockport, N. Y., and d. Sept. 17, 1865, ae. 64 yrs. 10 mos. Children:

2123. Mary Peabody, b. Aug. 26, 1829; m. 2132.
2124. Othniel Charles, b. Oct. 29, 1831, at Lockport, N. Y.; see 2138.
2125. George Peabody, b. Aug. 18, 1834.

By second wife:

2126. Martha, b. Nov. 18, 1837; m. 2134.
2127. Caleb, b. July 30, 1839; d. Oct. 8, 1869, at St. Louis.
2128. James, b. May 29, 1841; m. 2139.
2129. Elizabeth Loring, b. May 19, 1844; m 2142.
2130. John, b. May 17, 1846; d. inf.
2131. Mary Waters, b. July 9, 1852; m. 2145.

2132 = 2123. MARY PEABODY MARSH[8], (CALEB[7], JOHN[6], etc.,)

b. Aug. 26, 1829; m. Dec. 11, 1850, No. 2132.

2132. Capt. Robert H. Waters. She d. 1852. Child:

2133. Robert H. Waters, b. May, 1852.

2134 = 2126. MARTHA MARSH[8], (CALEB[7], JOHN[6], etc.,)

b. Nov. 18, 1837; m. June 14, 1862, No. 2134.

2134. Edward C. Walker of Batavia, N. Y. Children:

2135. Edward Cyrus, b. Sept. 12, 1867.

2136. Ralph Bowen, b. ; d. inf.

2137. Raymond Marsh, b. Aug. 20, 1877.

2138 = 2124. Prof. OTHNIEL CHARLES MARSH[8], (son of CALEB[7] and MARY [PEABODY] MARSH,)

b. Lockport, N. Y., Oct. 29, 1831; Phil. Acad., Mass.; Yale Coll., 1860; Y. C. Scientific School, '62; Berlin, Heidelberg and Breslau, '62–'65; Prof. Yale Coll., 1866.

2139 = 2128. JAMES MARSH[8], (CALEB[7], JOHN[6], etc.,)

b. May 29, 1841; m. Aug. 25, 1863, No. 2139.

2139. Fanny C. Davis. Children:

2140. Fanny B., b. Apr. 5, 1864.

2141. Celeste R., b. Dec. 24, 1869; res. Chicago, Ill.

2142 = 2129. ELIZABETH LORING MARSH[8], (CALEB[7], etc.,)

b. May 19, 1844; m. Feb. 7, 1871, No. 2142.

2142. Harvey J. Shoulters; res. Crown Point, Ind. Children:

2143. Mabel E., b. Dec. 10, 1871.

2144. Ada M., b. Nov. 27, 1873.

2145 = 2131. MARY WATERS MARSH[8], (CALEB[7], etc.,)

b. July 9, 1852; m. June 4, 1878, No. 2145.

2145. Samuel E. Williamson; res. Cleveland, O. Children:

2146. Mary Peabody, } Twins.
2147. Ethel Marsh, }

2148 = 2111. Hon. JAMES MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], JOHN[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., in the new homestead, Mar. 7, 1803, and res. there until 1825, when his father bought of Capt. Thos. H. Marsh the old homestead for him, and there he resided till after all his children were born. He m. No. 2148.

2148. Mary Prince Felton, (dau. Nathaniel of Danvers). She d. Nov. 6, 1868, ae. 69 yrs. 4 mos. He m. (2) May 8, 1872, No. 2149.

2149. Caroline Mudge. Children, (all b. at the old homestead, built before 1692):

2150. Hannah Felton, b. Sept. 17, 1825; res. with her honored father. See 2213.
2151. James, b. Oct. 26, 1827; m. 2157.
2152. John Brown, b. Oct. 16, 1829; m. 2159.
2153. Nathaniel Felton, b. Dec. 11, 1831; m. 2161.
2154. Caleb Warren, b. May 3, 1834; m. 2166.
2155. George Ezekiel, b. May 22, 1836; m. 2174.
2156. Francis Peabody, b. Aug. 18, 1838; m. 2179.

Miss Hannah Marsh gives the following account of the different homesteads. *

The original homestead of John 1st, and his immediate descendants, must have been below what we call "the Square," and several miles from the later homes. Near the house (now called "the old homestead") occupied by Ensign Ezekiel, previous to 1766, were two or more houses occupied by Marshes, to the last of their occupancy by anybody. When the Ensign was first married, in 1732, he lived

* On page 70, and 19th line from bottom for "in" read *near by;* for Miss Hannah Felton Marsh resides not in, but near by the old homestead in which she was born.

about a-half mile north and afterward another short time a-half mile south. Then from 1739 to 1766 he lived in the "old homestead." At the latter date he built a new house about a mile to the south-east on the old Ipswich road to Boston, and lived and died there, as have several of his descendants; and there my father and his brothers and sisters, all seven, were born.

On building the new house, 1766, he left the old homestead, which they had occupied together, to his son, Lieut. Ezekiel, the Colonel's grandfather. My father bought of the Col.'s father the "old homestead" in 1825. It had evidently been built at different times, as the styles differed, and the eastern part under which was a cellar, seemed much older. The old barn stood nearly in front of the house. After living there "in the old homestead" a few years, and building a new barn in 1834, he soon after built the house over, raising the long slanting roof and making upright chambers, and various other alterations, completely changing its appearance. And there, in the "old homestead" where the Ensign lived, 1739 to 1766, myself and brothers, and, with one exception, my brothers Caleb's and Frank's children were born.

In 1855, my father left the "old homestead" to his youngest son, who owns and occupies it, and moved to the farm which he owned adjoining—formerly owned by Maj. Andrew Monroe. He remodeled the house, and tore down the old and built a new barn.

Colonel Marsh adds to Miss Hannah's account:

"The old homestead, now owned and occupied by Francis, son of Hon. James Marsh, is kept in the best possible repair. Its framework denotes that with such kind treatment it is good for at least two hundred years more of service. The farm is under a high state of cultivation, and our fond attachment to the place has led us to speak often of the old homestead where so many Marshes have been born, and where we first saw the light of day."

Hon. James Marsh, b. Mar. 7, 1803, now resides some 70 rods away, highly respected and loved, surrounded by a community of those whose know him to be a good and true man, one who loves righteousness, and seeks only the good of his fellow-men, as ripe as a Christian as he is in years. May he be spared to those so near and dear to him for many pleasant years to come.

2157 = 2151. JAMES MARSH[8], (Hon. JAMES[7], JOHN[6], JOHN[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., Oct. 26, 1827; m. May 27, 1853, No. 2157.

2157. Mary A. Ranney. He left home for California May 8, 1851. They res. at Stockton, Cal., and have an adopted daughter. He owns a ranche near Stockton. He made a visit home in 1868. Adopted child:

2158. Orpha A.

2159 = 2152. JOHN BROWN MARSH[8], (Hon. JAMES[7], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass., Oct. 16, 1829; m. (1) Aug. 18, 1856, No. 2159.

2159. Kate J. Baldwin, who d. Oct. 2, 1856. He m. (2) May 28, 1864, No. 2160.

2160. H. Frances Whitney. Res. since 1852 San Francisco, Cal. He visited home in 1865.

2161 = 2153. NATHANIEL FELTON MARSH[8], (Hon. JAMES[7], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass., Dec. 11, 1831; m. (1) Aug. 13, 1864, No. 2161.

2161. Mary A. Walsh; who d. Apr. 27, 1867, ae. 22. He m. (2) May 21, 1871, No. 2162.

2162. Pauline Preble. Res. in California from 1853 till he d. of typhoid pneumonia, Dec. 27, 1877. Children:

2163. George B., d. y.
2164. James F., d. y.

By second wife:

2165. Harry Casey, b. Dec. 4, 1873.

2166 = 2154. CALEB WARREN MARSH[8], (Hon. JAMES[7], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass., May 3, 1834; m. Dec. 31, 1854, No. 2166.

2166. Clara E. Brown, (dau. Joseph and Dorothy). He is a soap manufacturer at Lynn, Mass., and his sons are in the same business. Children:

2167. Charles Ellis, b. Apr. 30, 1856; m. 2170.
2168. Mary Florence, b. July 17, 1857; m. 2172.
2169. Arthur, b. Jan. 26, 1859; soap manufacturer, Chestnut St., Lynn.

2170 = 2167. CHARLRS ELLIS MARSH[9], (CALEB WARREN[8], Hon. JAMES[7], JOHN[6], JOHN[5], Ensign EZEK.[4], EZEK.[3], ZACH.[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Peabody, Mass., Apr. 30, 1856; m. Sept. 18, 1877, No. 2170.

2170. Annie J. Titcomb. Chas. E. is a soap manufacturer, like his kinsmen. Child:

2171. Mary Felton, b. Jan. 11, 1879.

2172 = 2168. MARY FLORENCE MARSH[9], (CALEB WARREN[8], etc.,)

b. Peabody, Mass., July 17, 1857; m. Oct. 20, 1881, No. 2172.

2172. Frank O. Niles. Child:

2173. Clara Melinda, b. July 3, 1883.

2174 = 2155. GEORGE EZEKIEL MARSH[8], (Hon. JAMES[7], etc.,)

b. May 22, 1836; m. Dec. 31, 1864, No. 2174.

2174. Elizabeth Walker Floyd, (dau. Isaac and Sophia) of Danvers. Res. Boston St., Lynn, extensively engaged in soap manufacturing. Firm, George E. Marsh & Co., 389–397 Chestnut St., Lynn. Children:

2175. Edward Floyd, b. Aug. 14, 1866; has soap manufactory at Nashua, N. H.
2176. James Morrill, b. Apr. 12, 1868; grad. Amherst Agr'l College in 1887.
2177. Mary P., b. Nov. 19, 1871.
2178. Alice Elizabeth, b. Jan. 14, 1876.

2179 = 2156. FRANCIS PEABODY MARSH[8], (Hon. JAMES[7], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass., Aug. 18, 1838; m. Feb. 13, 1867, No. 2179.

2179. Caroline Eunice Pope, (dau. Zephaniah and Nancy [Mudge] Pope of Danvers). Children:

2180. Alden Pope, b. Sept. 25, 1869.
2181. Frank W., b. Mar. 1, 1872.
2182. Jasper, b. Nov. 11, 1874.
2183. Sarah Felton, b. Aug. 21, 1882.

Mr. Francis Marsh owns the old homestead and still occupies the house which was built previous to 1692, and has been owned from 1768 and occupied by Ezekiel or his descendants since 1739. This house is in most excellent repair, and the farm, after having been occupied nearly one hundred and fifty years by Ensign Ezekiel and his descendants, is come to a high state of cultivation.

Buried on this farm, the remains of Ezekiel Marsh, b. 1676?, and his son Ensign Ezekiel, bap. 1713, lie side by side, with many others of the family.

About 70 rods from this house is the residence of Hon. James Marsh, b. in 1803. He is now, July, 1888, in his 86th year, and his life and example for these long years, have made his influence felt in the community in which he is loved and respected by all.

2184 is 2112. MARY MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], JOHN[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], etc.,)

b. in the new homestead, Aug. 20, 1805. She owned and resided in the house built by her ancestors, in Danvers. This house built 1766 by her great-grandfather, Ensign Ezekiel Marsh, b. 1711, was burned up, Feb. 23, 1881, in the night, she barely escaping in her night clothing, everything lost. She was 76 yrs. old at the time and, taken from her bed, through deep snow to her brother's house near by. She lived unmarried and greatly aided her nephews in obtaining their education. She was a most excellent woman, and greatly loved and respected by young and old. She d. Apr. 24, 1884, ae. 79 yrs., 8 mos.

2185 = 2113. Rev. EZEKIEL MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], JOHN[5], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass., Oct. 5, 1808, grad. Bowdoin College, ord. and settled at Ellington, Ct., pastor there till cousumption forced him to resign. He m. Apr. 5, 1837, No. 2185. He d. Enfield, Aug. 30, 1844.

2185. Eliza Taylor Dixon of Enfield, Ct.; who d. July 30, 1874. Children:

2186. Elizabeth Taylor, b. Jan. 7, 1838; her res. Chicago, Ill.
2187. William D., b. Feb. 8, 1840; m. 2188.

2188 = 2187. WILLIAM D. MARSH[8], (EZEKIEL[7], etc.,)

b. Feb. 8, 1840; m. 1863, No. 2188.

2188. Josephine Thayer. Children;

2189. Richard T., b. Sept. 16, 1864.
2190. Josephine E., b. June 7, 1872.

2191 = 2114. FANNY FOSTER MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], JOHN[5], etc.,)

b. Danvers, Mass.. Jan. 31, 1811; m. Mar. 19, 1835, her cousin, No. 2191.

2191. Samuel Brown. She d. Oct. 12, 1871. Children:

2192. Samuel, b. Feb. 16, 1836, grad. Bowdoin College, Me.; killed Antietam, Md., Sept. 17, 1862.
2193. John, b. Feb. 4, 1838; m. 2199.
2194. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 26, 1840; d. inf.
2195. Lewis, b Aug. 22, 1841; m. 2205.
2196, Mary, b. Aug 12, 1843.
2197. George, b. Oct. 19, 184—; d. inf.
2198. Fanny, b. Apr. 16, 1851.

2199 = 2193. JOHN BROWN[8], (FANNY FOSTER MARSH[7], etc.,)

b. Feb. 4, 1838; m. Sept. 29, 1861, No. 2199.

2199. Margaret M. Armstrong. Children:

2200. Margaret M., b. Sept. 25, 1862.
2201. Arthur T., b. Dec. 31, 1867.
2202. Rodger, b. Oct. 31, 1871
2203. John N, b. Mar. 12, 1875.
2204. Agnes A., b. Oct., 1877.

2205 = 2195. LEWIS BROWN[8], (F. F. MARSH[7], JOHN[6], etc.,)

b. Aug. 22, 1841; m. (1) May 16, 1867, No. 2205.

2205. Anna H. Lord, who d. leaving three children, Apr. 16, 1875. He m. (2) June 23, 1884, No. 2206.

2206. Hannah Fader. Children, (all by first wife):

2207. Herbert L., b. Mar. 25, 1868.
2208. Ernest, b. July 5, 1869.
2209. Alice M., b. Apr. 18, 1872.

2210 = 2115. PHILIP MARSH[7], (JOHN[6], JOHN[5], Ensign EZEKIEL[4], EZEKIEL[3], ZACHARY[2], JOHN[1],)

b. Danvers, Mass., Aug. 20. 1814; m., 1844, his cousin, No. 2210.

2210. Elizabeth Brown. He d. July 19, 1871. Children:

2211. John, b. Mar. 24, 1845; d. Aug. 4, 1871, ae 26
2212. Frederic, b. Oct. 11, 1846.

2213 is 2150. MISS HANNAH FELTON MARSH

of the eighth generation. She *resides* at Peabody, Mass., with her honored father, in the new home rebuilt by him in 1855, although

she was *born* in the old homestead occupied by her great-great-grandfather Ensign Ezekiel Marsh, from 1739 to 1766. She was the first in her branch to trace out the history of her ancestry, and in years to come, very many of Marsh descent will profit by her patience and skill. We anticipate their verdict and give her now the gratitude of those who, in coming generations, will look back to their ancestor John of Salem.

This is her line from 1633 to 1888:

1. John Marsh and Susannah Skelton.
2. Zachary Marsh and Mary Sillsbee.
3. Ezekiel Marsh and Rebecca Gould.
4. Ensign Ezekiel Marsh and Sarah Buffington.
5. John Marsh and Frances Foster.
6. John Marsh and Mary Brown.
7. Hon. James Marsh and Mary Prince Felton.
8. Hannah Felton Marsh.

She is properly the historian of the Home Branch, for none of these, her ancestors, have lived four miles away from the "Original Homestead," nor five miles from the spot where, in a new world the foot of the first Marsh from England, touched our American shore.

APPENDIX.

ADDRESS

OF

COL. L. B. MARSH AT LAKE PLEASANT, MONTAGUE, MASS., AT THE SECOND MEETING OF THE MARSH FAMILY.

The second day's session opened with music and the address of the day was made by Hon. Lucius B. Marsh, of Boston.

Mr. President, Ladies and Gentlemen :—

Tradition says, that soon after the battle of Hastings, William the Conquerer made an extended tour through a great portion of England accompanied by a brilliant staff of both military officers and confidential friends. They followed the roads made long before with much skill and labor by the Romans which now sadly needed repairs. The culverts were many of them out of order, and thus the king's highway "so called" had formed dams which caused small lakes and ponds of water, which covered the low lands and extended moors. Water and wet lands made up quite a portion of the landscape. As they passed through the country, William's attention was called to these overflowed, low and unproductive lands. It was suggested to him that a comprehensive system of drainage would cure the evil, and make the moors the most productive and valuable lands in the kingdom. This matter of drainage was quite a new thing; the old system was to keep the water from coming in and, "this was to draw the water off and dispose of it." To this far seeing and confidential friend of his staff, William entrusted this important work. Without going further into detail, I would say, that this man wherever he

went in his official capacity, was known as the Marsh man; and that he showed capacity sufficient to accomplish this great work of internal improvement in England there is no doubt.

The very best lands, the most productive, and the most valuable, and the beautiful landscapes, the verdant fields and lovely valleys, that call forth such admiration from the travelers as the swiftly passing train takes him on his journey! Can one believe that these now so beautiful, were once the moors, the bogs, the constantly wet low lands of no value, but unhealthy as well as unsightly? All this change was accomplished by the brain work of William the Conqueror's confidental friend and his successors, who became known throughout the realm, as the Marsh man, and finally by the name of Marsh. Did we originate from this man? I cannot say. If so, I am not ashamed of our ancestor.

Tradition says that three or four brothers came from England early in the 17th century, about 1630, by the name of Marsh. One settled in Salem, one in Hingham, one in Connecticut, and accounts of the fourth differ, some thinking that he returned to England. Our historians here present agree that this cannot be true as to the brotherhood.

I think, however, that though not true strictly to the letter, still there is something in it. Certainly three young men by the name of Marsh did come from England to this country; one, John, from whom the speaker descended, came to Salem in 1633. Another John came to this country within a year or two of the same time, and finally settled in Connecticut, and one George came at nearly the same time and settled in Hingham. I shall try to show that these three men were at least in the old country closely connected by blood as well as by name.

First the family look can at once be seen in the face, the forehead, the shape of the top of the head, the nose, the chin, the expression of the mouth, the carriage of the body, as well as the expression of the eyes and the arch of the eyebrow, and the firm step. In fact as the Jew knows the Jew in all countries, speaking all languages, anywhere and everywhere, so the descendants of these three men, John the first, John the second and George, have those distinctive features that are easily known and recognized everywhere in those of mature age. I do not think all have each of these marked features, but sufficient to identify a family likeness. I recognize the fact that this similarity has existed in this country for 250 years. How many

years, think you, did it exist in the old country from which we came? I conclude, therefore, that without positive proof of relationship of these three men, still the circumstantial evidence to which I have alluded and the evidence all around us to-day, speaks to each of us of one common origin. My father is only the fifth generation from Zachariah, the first son of the John of Salem, and all the line down they have looked the same. I show you the likeness of some of them, and the children of John the second and of George of Hingham will, I have no doubt, agree with me as to the correctness of the family likeness.

I see no good reason, therefore, why these two men may not have been brothers, and one a cousin, or that all three were cousins. One thing is true beyond a doubt, that the strength and vitality of body, as well as brain of the ancestors of these three men, were most wonderful in infusing, through them all, the peculiarities that I have spoken of, that have continued through at least five generations, and appear distinctly to this day. Our witty poet Oliver Wendell Holmes, when asked, "When should the physical training of a child commence?" replied, "One hundred years before the child is born." May not this be indeed true with our ancestors? How has it showed itself in our families? Our ancestors in England must have been very perfect men, sound in body, pure in morals, with clear untainted blood, with an unbeclouded brain; and our ancestors in this country have on the whole been worthy descendants of such honored sires. If time would permit I could submit a list of many whose lives have been extended far beyond the usual ages of men. Let me speak of John my ancestor and his wife and children, the state of the times in which they lived and the peculiar phases of society.

The colony at Cape Ann in 1623 and 1624, under the charge of Mr. Robert Conant, removed to a fruitful neck of land called Naumkeag, now Salem. This colony was almost a total failure. In fact, in order to save "by occupation" the lands granted by the patents, known as the Dorchester company, it became necessary that another colony should be formed, a new charter obtained, and men of wealth and influence interested.

Mr. White, the father of the first colony saw that in case a new colony with the requisites above stated, was not at once formed, all the work which was now being abandoned by his associates would be lost. He wrote to Mr. Conant, faithfully promising that if he and three others, viz., John Woodbury, John Balch, and Peter Palfreys,

would remain at Naumkeag, he would obtain a patent and forward men and supplies; this was agreed to. They soon after became discouraged and were ready to break this agreement. They were finally persuaded by Mr. Conant to remain and wait the providence of God. Mr. Woodbury was sent to England for supplies, thus the breath of life was continued in the colony, and Conant and his companions remained, the sentinels of Puritanism on the Bay of Massachusetts.

Mr. White was working successfully in England and obtained a patent March 19th, 1628, conveying to Sir Henry Roswell, Sir John Young, Thomas Southcote, John Humphrey, John Endicott, and Simon Whitcomb, "all that part of New England lying between three miles to the north of the Merrimac and three miles to the south of the Charles river, and of every part thereof, in the Massachusetts bay," and in length between the described breadth, from the Atlantic ocean to the South sea.

Mr. White being himself invincible to all opposition, several merchants of London, of wealth and reputation, were induced to become partners in the adventure. The first three of the original patentees withdrawing, the rest purchased, or assumed their rights, formed a company which was afterwards known as the Massachusetts company, and organized by choosing Matthew Cradock for governor of the company, with a board of assistants, who were the chief officers of the company after its incorporation under the royal charter, May 30, 1628.

John Endicott, Esq., a Puritan of the sternest mould, yet possessing many excellent traits, manifested much willingness to accept their offer as soon as it was tendered, and he was appointed governor of the plantation. The last of June, 1628, he embarked in the Abigail, "Henry Ganden, master," accompanied by his wife. Not more, and perhaps less than fifty persons accompanied him. These and some others connected with his family, and the old planters under Conant, in all did not exceed one hundred persons. A few frame houses and log huts, not sufficient to accommodate less than 100 people, constituted the buildings in Salem. Gov. Endicott arrived in Salem, Sept. 6, 1628. The first frame house put up in Salem, as is supposed, was placed there by Gov. Endicott, very soon after his arrival The house formerly stood in Cape Ann, and was put up by the Dorchester company.

The new company in London, with ample means, commenced a grand and comprehensive system of active work in the different parts

of the kingdom. They could not advertise in newspapers, as we do. They were dependent upon other means. The most plausible and gifted speakers were employed to personally address the masses, fully setting forth all the ins, and carefully avoiding the outs, incident to migration, in giving up all the comforts of home, for the uncertainty of making a new home in the deserts of Massachusetts. Many promises were made, among others that every family should have a deed of 20 acres of land, and 10 additional acres for each healthy child. This, no doubt, was the great inducement which led so many of the poorer and well to do classes to give up the old, and seek a new home here. Governor Endicott was very wise in selecting his staff of officers, to assist him in all the departments of the government, particularly in selecting the man for the ministerial office, whose duties were to gather and organize a church and be its pastor. His choice was Rev. Samuel Skelton, of Lincolnshire. Of him it is said, he was of gracious speech, and full of faith. No doubt his eloquence and power of utterance, and his full faith in God and the work of the colony, had much to do with his and his co-laborers' success, for mainly through their efforts emigrants had been secured sufficient for a fleet of eight ships, among which were the George, the Talbot, and the Lion's Whelp. These three were to sail first, Mr. Skelton and family, "wife and two daughters," in the George, Mr. Higginson with his family and Mr. Smith in the Talbot, and Mr. Bright in the Lion's Whelp Permission from the Lord High Treasurer was obtained for the departure of 60 women and maids, 26 children and 300 men; also about 180, supposed to have been servants; with arms and tools and 140 head of cattle. The George sailed May 4, and arrived in Salem June 23, 1629. Thus the London Plantation in the Massachusetts bay in New England, with Gov. John Endicott, was the first permanent successful colony or plantation in Salem and its vicinity, which in a few years led to a union of the Pilgrims and the Puritans. The great wealth and respectability of the latter, and their character for active business, their motto being to *push things*, soon established a united colony with Gov. Winthrop as its chief magistrate. Rev. Samuel Skelton and family, resided, it is said, in a log hut, or unfinished building, 20x22, with three rooms. He commenced his work as a Christian minister. He organized a church July 30th, and on August 6th the deacons chosen were ordained. Mr. Skelton was ordained pastor and Mr. Higginson was ordained teacher.

There were 30 members. This is the first church of the Puritans, and the second Independent Congregational church, in America.

Will you please allow me to take up the warp and scattered thread of history and weave in my own filling, showing character, conditions and habits of the people.

Early in the summer of 1633 there were but few streets laid out in Salem. Log houses abounded, of every size and quality, one story high, with sharp thatched roofs, large stone chimneys and fire-places, usually containing three rooms besides the attic; usual size 16x20, the larger size 18x22 and 24 and some 20x26 feet. Here the well-to-do and the poor resided; the rich and the noble also occupied them until frame houses could be built. The people of the whole town were eagerly at work, sawing lumber and boards in the saw pits. But few frame houses were yet to be seen. One prominent for its size was owned and occupied by Gov. Endicott. Women and girls were seen everywhere cultivating ground attached to their humble houses. They were making gardens for vegetables. A few flowers could be seen here and there, showing that they had not lost their taste for the beautiful even in their poverty. They had cheerful faces and the children looked happy. There was a cluster of houses and buildings near the clean gravel beach, now Derby wharf. The water was clear, deep and bold, and the largest ships could anchor near the shore. There were no wharves. Salem harbor is well protected on the north by the towns of Beverly, Manchester and Gloucester, on the east by an island now called Lowell island, on the south by Marblehead. On the top of its high hill there is a beacon which signals all vessels as they approach the harbor. The signal is up, the news flies swiftly through the town. The wind is southeast, with a fresh breeze.

It is about 4 o'clock P. M., and soon a sail is seen off Marblehead's outward point. One of the company's officials quickly passes, and says the ship will be here at anchor in about an hour. The people leave their work and all, men, women and children hasten to the beach, the people gathering to welcome the coming ship, and greet the many friends who may be on board, some of them long expected, also they want the letters from near relatives and dear friends that are in England. The crowd gathers until every person of every station in life seems to be present, crowding on the beach near where the ship will cast its anchor, and land its passengers in boats, as there are no wharves. Among all classes of people, we

notice first the refined, educated and well-to-do class. Although most of them are living in log houses with the scantiest amount of furniture, they are neatly dressed, and their faces are bright and hopeful, for with them it is only a matter of time when they shall unpack their furniture, now in the company's store house, and have it placed in the comely dwellings soon to be erected for their new, beautiful homes. The next class are apparently farmers in more rustic and well patched garments; they have an independent, business-like way with them, and their faces betoken confidence in themselves, and in the future. The next class are the mechanics and the laboring people, who work for themselves or for wages, they seem somewhat excited, yet happy; they are coarsely clothed, their garments clean, but well worn, the women many of them have no shoes on, and some wear the wooden shoe. A few wear nothing on their heads, the dark skin and straight hair, bright eyes, and comely features and healthy countenances, and quiet demeanor, indicating that some of the young Indian women have become the wives of the white man.

The crowd is parting, some distinguished persons will soon be seen, the men seem to be gathering on one side and the women and children on the other. The men raise their hats or their hands to their heads, and make a respectful bow. The women put their right hands on their breast and make a low courtesy. Two persons now approach. One is in appearance some 55 years old, with a hectic flush on his face, walking feebly. His face and bearing show that he is a gentleman, his dress indicates that he is a clergyman, his waist coat covers his body, his small clothes from the waist are quite loose to the knee, and fastened there by large black buckles, his stockings are long and black, his shoes are high about the ankle, with high heels, and pointed at the toe, with large black buckles on the top of the shoe, his overcoat is lose from the neck, with a flat cape like a collar and close fitting sleeves, and he has a large, high, white ruffle tied closely around his neck.

By his side is a beautiful young woman apparently about 22 years old. She is a little above the medium height, with dark hair parted in the middle and carried back loosely and fastened on the top of her head with a cable-cord-like braid, revealing a broad, high forehead, an intelligent face, a bright dark blue eye; her countenance shows mingled joy and anxiety. A tear tells that she has a deep sorrow for her mother, which in the hour of her gladness cannot be entirely repressed. Her well developed form and stately bearing show that she

is a lady first in rank and social position. Her dress is of Queen Elizabeth style, extreme long waist pointed in front, with belt fastened by a buckle; the skirt full over the hips and flowing nearly to the ground, pointed-toed shoes with high heels, a high ruffle around her neck fastened loosely in front, tight sleeves and ruffles on her wrist, with only one ornament upon her person, a plain gold ring upon her left forefinger. The gentleman at her side is emaciated and feeble. Yet the likeness could not be mistaken, she must be, she is his daughter, and they gaze intently and lovingly, into each other's faces, and then at the ship that has already rounded the point, and is making swift progress towards the landing.

A third party now joins them with pleasant greetings. His face when once seen can never be forgotten; every feature shows that he is no ordinary man. He is of medium height, dressed as in the days of Henry the 8th—his brown velvet coat and small clothes with long stockings, high cut shoes and high heels and silver buckles, his long vest covering his body and carefully fitted to his person, his hat not unlike the Dutch hat of the times in shape, but not in stiffness, soft, and of the best material. Some very pleasant words are spoken, showing that they are on the most intimate terms. He is very complimentary and mentions the becoming dress of the young lady.

The gentleman replies that this was his departed wife's dress and has not been worn since their marriage, except on one or two occasions; that his daughter, who was nearly the same size, and so much resembled her mother, was persuaded to put it on now for the first time. He went on saying: "The one we expect so soon to see and welcome, saw this costume upon my dear wife, at your reception in Lincolnshire, at the time you desired me to become a member of your council and the minister to this colony."

"Ah, I do remember it well, and how beautiful she was! and her bearing how dignified and queenly! and in all truth and frankness, I must say the mother and daughter look the same, only the mother showed a little more years, but hardly any more maturity in form or dignity of bearing. She does not hear a word I have said. No, no, her mind is intent on one she expects in a few moments to see."

Then the anchor is cast off, the flood tide is swinging the noble ship that has borne so many precious lives across the mighty ocean, and now on her stern can plainly be seen and they read her name, "Mary and John," while the bow and side of the ship are filled and crowded with passengers. The eyes of the three are steadidy gazing.

"Can it be possible that he has not come? is he sick or has he died on the passage, or did he conclude to give me up?" thought the young woman, as the tears flowed over her face. "That is he, that is he!" said the happy young lady, as she wiped away her tears.

"That is your John, I mean our John," said the father.

"That is indeed your John," said the gentleman by her side. with a voice showing his deep sympathy. Then taking the hand of the father and of the daughter, he said, "I wish you much joy, my dear friends."

There stood on the quarter deck a young man who at once recognized them; taking off his hat he bowed very low three times. Many boats had now surrounded the good ship "Mary and John" and were fast taking the passengers to the shore. What a meeting as each boat landed! Friends and loved ones, parents and children, brothers and sisters, wives and husbands, each and all were seeking and embracing each other. There were some heart-rending cries of those who had come so far across the water to find that their loved ones had died, and of others who were told how their dear ones had died on the passage, and been buried in the sea; and many sad letters were received telling of sickness and death beyond the seas.

In a few moments a boat was nearing the shore, the splendid form of a stalwart young man leaped on the beach, and the first footprints of a Marsh had now been made on this continent. With a firm step, but respectful demeanor, with uncovered head, revealing a broad and high forehead, well balanced with benevolence and firmness, with dark steady eyes showing that he was kind and generous, but not to be trifled with, he approached the little group who had come to the water's edge to meet and bid him welcome. The clergyman, for he was Rev. Samuel Skelton, clasping the young man's hand, in his feebleness could hardly stand, but was firmly and tenderly held up by the powerful hand of the young man, while with a calm but tremulous voice and tearful eyes he bade Mr. John welcome to his new home in the wilderness and to the warm loving hearts ready to receive him. The young man turns and in a moment gives the old Norman salutation, warm kisses on each cheek, as he whispers, "My dearest Susanna." Turning to the third party of the little group he saw the extended hand, which he clasped and said, "My obedience, Governor Endicott," who quickly in his business-like way replied, "You are indeed welcome, Mr. John."

At the quiet residence of the clergyman, Mr. Skelton freely talked with Mr. John and informed him that he had selected for him his quota of land 20 acres some little distance from the village, which he regarded as most desirable. The soil was most excellent, it was well covered with a valuable forest and had also water power. The title would be confirmed in their London Companies office, as soon as he had made his entry at this office, and erected some buildings and occupied the same with a wife. That he had arranged with the company for additional grants or purchases, so that he could increase his 20 acres to any number should he so desire, that he had not unpacked his furniture, which was in the company's store house. Since Mrs. Skelton had died. with his own failing health and the many cares incident to his office, he had no heart to make any change.

"And now Mr. John we are very, very glad to see you. We have constantly thought about you and fully remembered all your manly and truthful qualities while you were my pupil at Lincolnshire, that so endeared you to all of us. Mrs. Skelton longed to see you. She often said that you seemed to her already a son, and she loved to think of you as such. She left us March 15, 1631, and passed on to her heavenly home. We had a most severe cold winter, there were many sick; and out of our little number eighty had died. Mrs. Skelton spent her whole time in visiting the sick and afflicted, comforting the dying, as only a devoted Christian woman can do. The people were not satisfied with the church prayer book. They wanted warm sympathy, and prayer that came fresh from a loving heart. This Mrs. Skelton gave until worn out, her strength exhausted, she sickened and passed on to the better life, March 15, 1631. Susanna has devoted herself in trying to take her mother's place. She is loved by all in this little village. Gov. Endicott greatly desired that we should have a better and more comfortable home to dwell in. Each of us said, Nay, nay, we will live as most of our people do, and keep in full sympathy with them, in their joys and sorrows. The house for God's worship has not yet been commenced, we had rather remain in this loghouse where we have lived since we reached this shore and I became the minister to this people."

Only a short time and illness and feebleness increased and Mr. Skelton died August 2, 1634, and thus closed his ministry in peace.

As was the custom, the marriage of John and Susanna was deferred. In the meantime his farm was put under cultivation, a

small frame house was built, which was enlarged from time to time. In the autumn of 1635 they were married.

A few days since I was in the building in Salem, claimed to be the first building occupied by the first church. "This is a mistake, as the church occupied one or more buildings, probably log houses, from 1629 to the time they occupied this house. This church or meeting house in size was 17x20 or 21 feet. I was *told* that it was occupied in 1634, that the first pastors were Francis Higginson, 1629 to 1630; Samuel Skelton, 1629 to 1634; Roger Williams, 1631 to 1635. The statement that all these men preached in this house is an error. Neither of them ever officiated or held public worship in this house, and for this simple reason, *it was not built.*"

Also Rev. Francis Higginson died August 6, 1630, Rev. Samuel Skelton died August 2, 1634, and Roger Williams was banished from Salem early in 1635. This house is said to have been built and occupied in 1634 but the facts are, the contract for building this meeting house was made November, 1634, the trees were cut in the winter of 1635 for the material, and the building was erected during that year 1635. The glazed windows were added in 1637. There are two tablets placed lately in the church for the first pastors. On the first tablet the first name, as the first pastor, is Rev. Francis Higginson 1629 to 1630, when in fact Mr. Higginson never was pastor, but only teacher. He held that office from August 6, 1629 to August 6, 1630, just 12 months to a day, and he really could have done but little teaching. His time was too valuable to the company for mere teaching as a constant correspondent for the London company, and writer of letters which were published and scattered broadcast over England, and they produced mighty results, as can be seen by the large number who were thus induced to emigrate. He was a mighty man in speech, and also with his pen. I do him all honor for his great usefulness, I would not say one word to lessen his fame, for it can hardly be overestimated. I regret to see his name on the head of the tablet in that church to an office that history shows he never held. Samuel Skelton was the pastor appointed July 30, and ordained August 6, 1629, and Mr. Higginson was appointed and ordained the same day as teacher, and Roger Williams was chosen teacher or assistant to Mr. Skelton after the death of Mr. Higginson in 1630, and succeeded to the pastorate after the death of Mr. Skelton, August 2, 1634.

As I reverently stood in that little 17x21 feet building "enlarged about 1639 to 17x42," memories of the past came over me. In

thought I saw that little church crowded. It was April 30, 1637. At the proper stage of the services, John and Susanna Marsh brought to the baptismal font a baby boy, "he may have been several months old." The minister took the child and said as the congregation rose to their feet, and as he applied the water, "Brethren this is Zachariah Marsh the grandson of our late beloved Pastor Skelton." The usual congratulations were tendered at the close of the service. This child was the first Marsh born in this country. This scene was repeated in the same little church in 1639, March 19th, for the 2d child John. Then here came:

In 1641, March 5th, the 3d child, Ruth.
In 1646, Dec. 3d, the 4th child, Elizabeth.
In 1648, Sept. 24th, the 5th child, Ezekiel.
In 1650, Aug. 1st, the 6th child, Bethiah.
In 1652, Sept. 2d, the 7th child, Samuel.
In 1654, March 7th, the 8th child, Susanna.
In 1656, Aug. 16th, the 9th child, Mary.
In 1659, Feb. 16th, the 10th child, Jacob.
In 1661 or 1662, the 11th child, Benjamin.

These baptisms covered the space of 24 years, and 225 years have passed since then.

This great panorama passed before my vision, and I said where are they and all that witnessed these interesting services? They are gone. But their descendants? Some are here to-day, and thousands are scattered all over our land, and over the world, making I trust the world better for having lived.

"For we are the same our fathers have been:
We see the same sights our fathers have seen;
We drink the same stream and view the same sun,
And run the same course our fathers have run.

The thought we are thinking our fathers would think;
From the death we are shrinking, our fathers would shrink;
To the life we are clinging, they also would cling;
But it speeds for us all like a bird on the wing.

They loved, but the story we cannot unfold;
They scorned, but the heart of the haughty is cold;
They grieved, but no wail from their slumbers will come;
They joyed, but the tongue of their gladness is dumb.

They died; ay! they died, and we things that are now,
Who walk on the turf that lies o'er their brow,
Who make, in their dwelling, a transient abode,
Meet the things that they met on their pilgrimage road.

Yea! hope and despondency, pleasure and pain,
We mingle together in sunshine and rain;
And the smiles and the tears, the song and the dirge,
Still follow each other, like surge upon surge.

'Tis the wink of an eye, 'tis the draught of a breath,
From the blossom of health to the paleness of death;
From the gilded saloon to the bier and the shroud—
Oh, why should the spirit of mortal be proud?"

John Marsh sailed from England in 1633 and arrived in Salem early in 1633. His son Zachariah, married Dec. 15, 1664, Mary Silsbee "dau. of Henry Silsbee of Salem." They had nine children, six boys and three girls. We descended from the seventh child, Ezekiel, born in 1680 died 1750, married Rebecca Gould July 1, 1702. They had six children, three boys and three girls. We descended from the second child, Ezekiel, born and bap. May 27, 1711, married in 1732 to Sarah Buffington who was born 1716 and died 1809. He died 1798, 88 years old. They had five children, three boys and two girls. Their fourth child, John, was born May 26, 1750. This commences a separate line of our family as to-day here represented. He married Frances Foster of Marblehead, and died July 30, 1778. She died July 27, 1808. They had two sons, both named John; the oldest died in infancy. The second John, born Nov. 26, 1778, married Aug. 22, 1798, Mary Brown, born Dec. 23, 1772. They had seven children, five boys and two girls. The third child, James, born March 7, 1803, married, Apr. 5, 1825, Mary P. Felton, and they have had seven children, one girl and six boys. Hon. James Marsh now in his 84th year, with his wife and gifted daughter Hannah Felton Marsh and two of his stalwart sons, we have the great pleasure of welcoming to-day. Caleb is the fifth child, born May 3, 1834. He married Dec. 31, 1854, Clarie E. Brown, and they have three children and four grandchildren. Francis, the other son with us, is their seventh child, born Aug. 18, 1838, married Feb. 13, 1867 to Catherine E. Pope. They own and occupy the house and farm that was my grandfather's residence, where my father was born, July 9,

1776, and where I was born April 18, 1818. To go back to the point of union, Ezekiel Marsh to whom I have referred, born May 27, 1711, their ancestor, was my great-grandfather. He was commissioned by Gov. Wm. Shirley, Ensign 5th Regt.. Capt. John Proctor, Col. Ichabod Plaisted, Aug. 21, 1754, 28th year of the reign of his Majesty King George 2d. Ezekiel Marsh, the son of the above named, born in Danvers, Jan. 26, 1740, was my grandfather. He moved to Maine in 1818, and died in Fairfield, Me., Sept. 15, 1822, 83 years old. He was commissioned Lieutenant, June 3, 1773, by Governor Thomas Hutchinson, in the 13th year of his Majesty King George 3d, omitting to take the usual oath of allegiance. He married Abiah "or Bethiah" Hartshorn of Salem, sister of Captain Thomas Hartshorn who greatly distinguished himself during the war of 1775 to 1783. They had seven children, three boys and four girls. The sixth child Thomas H. Marsh, b. July 9, 1776, was my father. He died in Hartland, Maine, Oct. 20, 1870, aged 94 years, 3 months and 11 days. I have, Mr. President, too full a history of our family to give all now, but at a proper time I will furnish you with more. Thanking you all for your patience and kind attention, let me say that the commissions to which I referred, can be seen, as I have them here with me. Again thanking you all I will close by saying that I am most happy to be present with you to-day.

HYMN SUNG AT FOUR REUNIONS.

TUNE—*America.*

1633—1885.

From England's sea-girt land
By God's high guiding hand,
Our father's sailed-
They laughed at ocean's roar,
They found a broader shore,
And here for evermore
They freedom hailed.

John Marsh was one of them,
Those ancient, stalwart men,
Their God their King:
His Bible was his chart,
With wisest master art,
He put it in his heart
More light to bring.

And George of Hingham came,
And many a queenly dame,
And lovely bride;
And Marshes as the leaves,
Or golden harvest sheaves,
Or drops that drip from eaves,
They multiplied.

The women toiled and spun,
A daily task was done
By girl and son.
The Marshes grew and spread,
The Marshes loved and wed,
The Marshes fought and bled,
And freedom won.

Now Marsh, be merriest man,
That ever walked or ran,
Or kissed a bride;
For Marshes come and go,
As come the rain and snow,
The Marshes ebb and flow,
A little span.

We boast no nobler name,
No bluer blood we claim,
Lest pride should fall;
Yet love we this our tree,
And come from land and sea
One gathering here to be,
And honor all.

Two hundred years have taught,
That every Marshman ought
To live for right,
To spend his little span
In doing what he can
To serve his God and Man
With all his might.

D. W. M.

Amherst, July 22, 1885.

INDEX.

Explanation.—There is but one index, and the names are arranged alphabetically from beginning to end. The very small figures from one to ten, above the names, tell the generation. The larger figures following names, unless pages are specially mentioned, refer to the numbers given to persons at birth or marriage, and direct to left-hand numbers running through the book. If two numbers follow a name the lesser one refers to birth and parentage, the larger to partner and marriage.

A.

Abbe—Samuel, m. Silsby^{3}, Lynn, 45.
Abbott—Charles F., Lynnfield, 1890.
Adams—Calvin M., Gayhead, 2041.
Frances Lucretia, m. Day, Warren, 477=480.
William, m. M. A. M.^{6}, Sutton, 476.
Allen—Betsey, m. L. W. M.^{7}, Wallingford, Vt., 1041.
Eliza, m. W. M.^{6}, Croyden, N. H., 999.
Mr. ——, m. D. M., Harvard, Ill., 859.
Alley—May F., Lynn, 1928.
Ames—Asa Lewis, m. Ellis^{8}, Pomfret, N. Y., 1761.
Marvin, m. Ellis^{8}, Irving, N. Y., 1756.
Marvin L^{9}., m. Merrifield, Niles, Mich., 1760.
Sadie J., m. Fretts, Niles, Mich., 1764.
Andrews—William, m. Smith^{9}, Independence, Ia., 1591.
Armstrong—Margaret M., m. Brown^{8}, 2199=2193.
Arnold—James M., m. Kenney^{9}, Chicago, 1205.

B.

Babbitt—Melinda Crane, m. Pope^{7}, 1422.
Maria, m. Pope^{7}, 1423.
Babcock—Joseph G., m. Stone^{9} Salem, 1231.

BACHELLER—Abby C., Lynn, 2084=2107.
Adeline, Lynn, 1846=1855.
Alfred, Lynn, 1851=2051.
Charles A., Lynn, 2057=2070.
George H., Lynn, 2055=2066.
Georgianna, Peabody, 2090=2098.
Hannah G., Lynn, 2083=2104.
Hartshorn A., Lynn, 2053=2060.
Hartshorn Marsh, Lynn, 1847.
Henry, Lynn, 1845.
Henry, Lynn, 1849.
Jeremiah Alvin, Lynn, 2081=2100.
Jeremiah C., Lynn, 1850.
Jeremiah C., Lynn, 1853=2078.
John, Lynn, 1854=2087.
Lillian E., Boston, 2059=2072.
Mary Azelia, South Danvers, 2089=2092.
Sally Putnam, Lynn, 1848=1995.
Sophronia S., Lynn, 1852=2073.
Sylvia Ann, Lynn, 2082=2102.
William Lindley, Lynn, 2054=2064.
BACON—Frederick H., m. Cleland, St. Louis, 1733.
James, m. A. M.[5], Sidney, Me., 112.
BALDWIN—Kate J., m. J. B. M.[8], San Francisco, 2152=2159.
BARBER—Charles M., Lynn, 2031.
BARKER—Edwin, m. Boutelle[9], Greenpoint, N. Y., 1310.
BARRETT—Mary A., Lynn, 1887.
BARROWS—Mary E., m. Cleland[8], Niles, Mich., 1724.
BARTLETT—John H., m. H. M.[6], Sutton, 613.
BASEMAN—Alcesta Virginia, Lynn, 2029.
BASFORD—Charles H., Peabody, 2008.
BATES—Lottie E., m. L. K. M.[8], Boston, 1818.
BEAL—Lydia, m. H. M.[6], Phelps, N. Y., 875.
BEAN—Mary Francis, m. Laws[8], Winthrop, 1838.
BEDFORD—Albert A., m. Scotford[9], What Cheer, Ia., 1618.
BERRY—Sarah E[9]., m. Thomas, Salem, 1207=1208.
William A., m. Smothers[8], Salem, 1206.
William J., umm., Beverly, 1209.
BLAKE—Charles Walllace[9], m. Carney, 1165.43=1165.45.
James Stone[9], m. Johnson, Boston, 1165.42
Jeremiah, m. Noyes[8], 1165.41.

Bonner—David H., Lynn, 1877.
Booth—Alice, m. Marsh[3], Salem, 77.
Boutelle—Augusta, m. Waglum, New York, 1304=1307.
John A., m. Coffin[9], Greenpoint, N. Y., 1302.
Mary H.[9], m. Barker, Greenpoint, N. Y., 1306=1310.
Theresa M., m. Waters, Greenpoint, N. Y.,1305=1308.
Boyd—Estella F., Lynn, 2048.
Boyles—Helen Susan, m. Heathfield, 1165.25.
Henry C., m. Noyes, Princeton, 1165.24.
Bray—Harriet C., m. Emerson[8], Fall River, 1364.
Breck—Henry, m. K. M.[7], Cornish, N. H., 1014.
Briggs—Emma F., m. Cleland[9], Barrington, R. I., 1694.
J. Franklin, m. Cowdry[9], Salem, 1968.
Joseph B., m. Emerson[8], Salem, 1371.
Bronsdon—Sarah C., m. T. H. M.[6], Hartland, Me., 1788.
Bronson—O. M., m. E. M.[8], Birmingham, O., 1637.
Brook—Eva M., m. Newhall[9], Lynn, 1984.
Brown—Clara E., m. C. W. M.[8], Lynn, 2166 = 2154.
Elizabeth, m. P. M.[7], 2210 = 2115.
Helen Augusta, m. Stone[9], Salem, 1225.
John[8], m. Armstrong, 2193 = 2199.
Lewis[8], m. (1) Lord, 2195 = 2205.
(2) Fader, 2195 = 2206.
Lorette, m. Colby[9], 1539.
Mr. ——, m. S. V. M.[8], Croyden, N. H., 1112.
Robert P., Peabody, 1941.
Samuel, m. F. F. M.[7], Danvers, 2191.
Bryne—Eliza, m. Scotford[9], Jackson, Mich., 1620.
Bubier—Sylvester M., Lynn, 1948.
Buffington—Hannah, m. J. M.[3], Salem, 70.
Sarah, m. E. M.[4], Salem, 674.
Bullen—Joseph, m. M. M.[4], Sutton, 509.
Burgess—Alzina, m. Smothers[8], Danvers, 1192.
Burnham—Sarah, m. Pope[8], Chicago, 1454.
Buswell—Ella F., m. G. W. M.[8], Concord, N. H., 1037.
Butler—Patty, m. A. M., Sutton, page 69.

C.

Cain—Mary, m. J. M.[6], Schuyler, N. Y., 1461.
Camron—William W., m. A. F. M.[8], California, 2118 = 2117.

CAMPBELL—Cordelia H., m. Cleland[9], Tidioute, Pa., 1685.
CAPPLES—Hesdie, m. Robinson[9], Hillsdale, Mich., 1776.
CARDWELL—Ida M., m. Newell[9], Salem, 1199.
CAREY—James, m. Learned[8], Schenectady, N. Y., 1499.
CARNEY—Hattie, m. Blake, 1165.45.
CARROLL—Elizabeth, m. J. M.[4], Bellingham, 105.
CAVIS—John, m. Silsby[3], Lynn, 44.
CHASE—Follansbee, m. H. M., Sutton, 508.5.
J. Clarkson, m. Marshall[9], Lynn, 1951.
Seth, m. A. M.[4], Sutton, 763.
CHATWELL—Nicholas, m. S. Y. M.[2] Salem, 24.
CHENEY—Dr. Oscar Dustin, m. Hunking, 1246.
CHILDS—Frank W., m. Ferguson[8], Salem, 1392.
Grace E., m. Day, Melrose, 1393 = 1394.
CHUD—Mary, m. D. M.[4], Salem, 680.
CHURCH—Daniel, m. S. M.[7], Proctorsville, Vt., 1090.
CLAPP—Luther C., m. L. J. M.[8], Lowell, 1028 = 1033.
CLARK—Charles S., m. Ellis[8], Chicago, 1757.
Mary, m. O. M.[7], Newfane, Vt., 927.
Sarah F., m. Bacheller[8], Boston, 2060.
CLELAND—Albert H.[9], m. Campbell, Tidioute, Pa., 1685.
Albert T.[8], m. Collins, Chicago, 1737.
Alberta S.[9], m. Coey, Chicago, 1739.
Almon W.[9], m. Kinnicutt, Barrington, R. I., 1691.
Andrew J.[8], m. Barrows, Niles, Mich., 1724.
Andrew J.[9], m. Briggs, Barrington, R. I., 1694.
Andrew Vincent, m. Tuttle, Mankato, Minn., 1736.
Clara Janette, m. Bacon, St. Louis, Mo., 1733.
Elizabeth, m. Gorman, Berlinville, O., 1699.
Florence Mary[9], m. Harder, Niles, Mich., 1729.
Francis G.[8], m. Shaw, Messa Granda, Cal., 1742.
Julia B.[8], m. Pressey, Muscatine, Ia., 1721.
Martin, m. S. M.[7], Niles, Mich., 1715.
Mary[8], m. Gorman, Tidioute, Pa., 1709.
Oliver, m. E. M.[7], Berlinville, O., 1675.
Oliver H. Perry[8], m. (1) Jones, Barrington, R. I., 1680.
m. (2) Ramsdall, Barrington, R.I., 1681.
Sarah J.[8], m. Gillette, Niles, Mich., 1748.
COATES—Benjamin, m. E. M.[5], Newfane, Vt., 808.
Martha, m. S. M.[4], Killingly, Ct., 240.
Mary, m. Z. M.[5], Newfane, Vt., 772.

Coey—Robert A., m. Cleland[9], Chicago, 1739.
Coffin—Augustus B.[8], m. Vesseane, N. Y. City, 1299 = 1316.
Augustus B.[9], m. McPeak, N. Y. City, 1317 = 1325.
George W.[9], m. Raymond, Greenpoint, N. Y., 1321=1343.
Jeremiah P., m. Stone, Greenpoint, N. Y., 1290.
Jeremiah P., m. Suter, Greenpoint, N. Y., 1291 = 1300.
Leonard K., m. Henry, N. Y. City, 1298 = 1312.
Leonard K.[9], m. Whalen, Greenpoint, N. Y., 1320=1339.
Rebecca S.[9], m. Cummings, City Island, N. Y., 1313=1314
Rebecca W.[8], m. Boutelle, Greenpoint, N. Y., 1292=1302.
Samuel W.[9], m. Pittze, Rowayton, Ct., 1319 = 1334.
Susan M., m. McReady, N. Y. City, 1295 = 1311.
Colburn—Sarah, m. J. M.[5], Orono, Me., 113.
Sarah, m. Z. M.[6], Orono, Me., 132.
Colby—Allen P.[8], m. (1) Smith, Ringwood, Ill., 1479 = 1517.
m. (2) Sanborn, Danvers, Vt., 1479 = 1518.
Caroline E.[9], m. Gilbert, Nunda, Ill., 1524 = 1550.
Charlotte A.[9], m. Gilbert, Nunda, Ill., 1525 = 1552.
Clarence W.[9], m. Thurlwell, Nunda, Ill., 1556 = 1571.
Clarissa E.[9], m. Harrison, Ringwood, Ill., 1523 = 1547.
Edgar A., soldier, 1568.1.
Emily E.[9], m. Colby, Nunda, Ill., 1553 = 1561.
Emma A.[9], m. Mead, Ringwood, Ill., 1520 = 1527.
Frederic V.[9], m. Willard, Nunda, Ill., 1560 = 1579.
Gideon, m. O. P. M.[7], Danville, Vt., 1477.
Lillian B.[9], m. Wingate, Nunda, Ill., 1559 = 1576.
Luella[9], m. Morey, McHenry, Ill., 1521 = 1534.
Mary Maria, m. Smith, McHenry, Ill., 1480 = 1581.
Ora C., m. Colby[9], Nunda, Ill., 1561.
Smith P., m. Gregory, Chicago, 1555 = 1569.
Wallace A.[9], m. Brown, 1522 = 1539.
Webster M.[8], m. Smith, McHenry, Ill., 1478 = 1552.1.
Wid. Abigail Smith, m. (2) Colby[8], 1557.
Collins—Elizabeth, m. Silsby[3], Lynn, 43.
Maria F., m. Haviland, 1412 = 1418.
Mary L.[3], m. Fisher, 1411 = 1417.
Roxana, m. Cleland[8], Chicago, 1737.
Samuel, Dr., m. Pope[7], 1406.
Sarah Ann, m. (1) Cutler, (2) Ward, 1409 = 1415.
Susan Ann Pope[8], m. Hoyt, 1414 = 1419.

Congdon—Laura A., m. R. A. M.[8], Wallingford, Vt., 1053.
Cook—Hannah, m. E. M.[5], Danvers, 399.
John Williams, m. Robinson[9], Ethridge, Tenn., 1770.
Cowdry—Abbott N., Saugus, 1953 = 1962.
Helen, Salem, 1955 = 1968.
Isaac A., Salem, 1960 = 1971.
Isaac B., Peabody, 1952
William A., Peabody, 1954 = 1966.
Cram—Frank P., m. Gorman[9], Bushnell, O., 1714.
Cross—Henry A , Lynn, 1991.
Crossman—Elijah, m. R. M.[5], Sutton, 601.
Cummings—Thomas, m. Coffin[9], City Island, N. Y., 1314.
Cummins—Mr. Cummins, m. L. M.[6], Vt., 985.
Curtis—Martha Ann, m. Raddin, Salem, 715.
Cutler—Ebenezer, m. M. M.[3], Sutton, 53.
Ezekiel, m. K. M.[3], Killingly, Ct., 58 = 227.
John F., m. Collins[8], 1415.
Lucy, m. Daggett, Sutton, 278.

D.

Daggett—Arthur, m. M. M.[5], Sutton, 269.
Arthur[6], m. Cutler, Sutton, 270=278.
Gideon[6], m. Elizabeth, Sutton, 273=293.
Mehitable[6], m. Rich, Sutton, 271=285.
Darcey—Olive B., Lynn, 2100.
Davis—Curtis, m. M. M.[7], Newfane, Vt., 1880.
Fanny C., m. J. M.[8], 2128=2139.
Oliver T., m. A. E. M.[8], 1102.
Davenport—Melleson, m. B. M.[5], Sutton, 586.
Day—E. Allen, m. Adams, Warren, 480.
Frank L., m. Childs, Melrose, 1394.
George F., Peabody, 2098.
Dexter—Amelia, m. M. J. M.[7], Hardwick, 665.
Dixon—Eliza Taylor, m. E. M.[7], Enfield, Ct., 2185=2113.
Dodge—Nancy, m. S. M.[5], Sutton, 295.
Ruth, m. C. M.[5], Sutton, 460.
Douglass—Hannah, m. Smothers, Danvers, 1191.
Downing—Mary Abby, m. Stone, Salem, 1243.
Dowty—Patience, m. D. M.[5], Salem, 684.

DOYLE—Nancy, m. J. M.[6], Orono, Me., 164.
DRISCOLL—Elizabeth, m. Smothers[9], Gloucester, 1178.
DRURY—Laurean, m. Gallagher[9], Jackson, Mich., 1614.
DUNBAR—Lucy, m. J. M.[6], Grantham, N. H., 962.
DUNKLE—Desire[6], m. Needham, Danvers, 1136=1137.
Hezekiah, m. D. M.[5], Danvers, 1134=675.
DWINELL—Clara Emma, m. Tucker, Salem, 1236=1237.
David Augustus, m. Stone[9], Salem, 1235.

E.

EATON—George R., m. Eddy, Chicago, 1256.
EDDY—Anna Louise[9], m. Eaton, Chicago, 1253=1256.
Rev. Daniel C., m. Stone[8], Brooklyn, N. Y., 1250.
ELDRED—William, m. Wid. Kimball, Boston, 2107.3.
ELDRIDGE—Louis W., m. Ferguson[9], Peabody, 1391.
ELLIS—Benjamin, m. P. M.[7], Charlotte, N. Y., 1751.
Caroline A.[8], m. Raymond, Cherry Creek, N. Y., 1779.
Eleanor M.[8], m. Robinson, Pomfret, N. Y, 1765.
Pamelia[8], m. Ames, Pomfret, N. Y., 1761.
Seraphina J., m. (1) Ames, Irving, N. Y., 1756.
(2) Clark, Chicago, 1757.
Sarah E., Lynn, 1888.
EMERSON—Adeline Maria[8], m. Ferguson, Salem, 1352=1377.
David, m. Stone[7], Salem, 1344.
David[8], m. Hammond, Albion, R. I., 1346=1360.
Freelove Amelia[9], m. Gulliver, Wauregan, Ct., 1362.
George Francis[8], m. Parker, Salem, 1351=1373.
James Moore[8], m. Taylor, Monroe Co., Ga., 1365.
Julia Ann[8], m. Briggs, Salem, 1349=1371.
Mary Elizabeth, m. Kenny, Salem, 1345=1353.
Samuel Augustus, m. Bray, Fall River, 1347=1364.
Willard, m. Rosina M., Thompson, Ct., 804.
ENNIS—Georgia, m. L. P. M.[9], Brownhelm, O., 1635.

F.

FADER—Hannah, m. Brown[8], 2206=2195.
FAIRBANKS—William H., m. Williams, Sutton, 572.
FALLON—Margaret J., m. J. J. M.[9], Ft. Dodge, Ia., 1651.
FARNUM—Henry Joseph, m. L. E. M.[9], Lanesboro, 835.

FARRAR—Deette Catherine, Lynn, 2016=2031.
Dewees Litch, Lynn, 2015=2029.
John P. Rev., Lynn, 2014.
Mary P., Lynn, 2020.
FELTON—Mary Prince, m. J. M.[7], Danvers, 2148.
Sarah, m. D. M.[4], Salem, 223.
FENNER—Joseph, m. S. M. M., Millbury, 641.
FERGUSON—George Brown, m. Emerson[8], Salem, 1377.
Lizzie P.[9], m. Eldridge, Peabody, 1389=1391.
Mary E.[8], m. Childs, Salem, 1386=1392.
Pamelia M.[9], m. Johnson, Wauregan, Ct., 1378=1381.
Thomas B., m. Stone, Salem, 1382.
Wesley B.[8], m. Putnam, Salem, 1384=1388.
FERRELL—Almira, m. N. M.[7], Halifax, Vt., 860.
FINLEY—Austin, m. Pope[8], 1446.
FISHER—Edward, m. Collins[8], 1417.
FITZ—Nathaniel, m. S. M.[5], N. Y. City, 1140.
FLAGG—Lydia, m. Prime[9], Lynn, 1913.
FLINT—Elizabeth, m. S. M.[4], Salem, 239.
William, m. H. M.[6], Danvers, 439.
FLOYD—Elizabeth Walker, m. G. E. M.[8], Peabody, 2174=2155.
FOSTER—Frances, m. John[5], Danvers, 1150.
FREESE—Bethiah, m. J. M.[6], Orono, Me., 145.
FRENCH—Deliverance, m. E. M.[4], Salem, 254.
Macy, m. W. H. M.[8], Lanesboro, 830.
FRETTS—Charles B., m. Ames[9], Niles, Mich., 1764.

G.

GALE—Delia A., m. Newhall[8], Lynn, 1972.
Isaac, m. Stiles, Sutton, 324=340.
Jonas, m. T. M.[5], Sutton, 343.
Jonas[6], m. Grout, Sutton, 313=328.
Nehemiah, m. R. M.[5], Sutton, 307.
GALEUCIA—Laura E., m. Richardson[8], Lynn, 2045.
GALLAGHER—Franklin Allen, m. Drury, Jackson, Mich., 1614.
James, m. S. J. M.[8], N. Y. City, 1596.
Mary Geraldine[9], m. McNamee, Rahway, N. J., 1607.
Sarah Augusta[9], m. Martin, N. Y. City, 1613.
Sarah J. Marsh[8], Wid., m. Scotford, Jackson, Mich., 1602.

GARLAND—Amy A., m. Smith[6], 1595.
GATEE—Jane Louisa, m. Noyes[8], 1165.2.
GETCHELL—Lydia, m. A. M.[7], Fisherville, N. H., 1005.
GILBERT—Edson R., m. Colby, Ringwood, Ill., 1550.
GILLETTE—Cora E.[9], m. Kirkham, Niles, Mich., 1750.
Cyrus E., m. Cleland[8], Niles, Mich., 1748.
GILMAN—Everett Wynfield, Lynn, 2005=2012.
Laura Jane, m. Shillaber, Peabody, 2002=2006.
Sarah Adeline, Lynn, 2003=2007.
Sylvia Estella, Peabody, 2004=2008.
GILSON—Nancy, m. H. J. M., Grantham, N. H., 1021.
GLEASON—Abigail, m. S. M.[6], Worcester, 1039.
GODDING—T. F., m. M. E. M.[8], Longwood, Col., 867.
GOLD—Joseph, m. S. M.[3], Salem, 104.
GOODALE—Caroline, m. Smith[8], 450.
GOODRICH—Charles F., m. Hussey[7], 741.
GORMAN—Eleanor[9], m. Peak, Berlinville, O., 1706.
John Marsh[9], m. Pelton, Berlinville, O., 1707.
Mary[9], m. Cram, Bushnell, O., 1714.
Michael, m. Cleland[8], Berlinville, O., 1699.
Peter, m. Cleland[8], Tidioute, Pa., 1709.
GOSS—Butler, m. Pope[8], 1447.
GOULD—Ebenezer, m. L. M.[4], Sutton, 510.
Gideon, m. H. M., Sutton, 608.
Jonathan, m. A. M.[4], Sutton, 506.
Joseph, m. S. J. M., S. Wardsboro, Vt., 936.
Provided, m. J. M.[4], Salem, 236.
Rebecca, m. E. M.[3], Salem, 81.
GRAVES—Alonzo W., m. M. W. M.[8], 1074.
GREGORY—Hetty, m. Colby[9], Chicago, 1569.
GREEN—Abbie F., m. C. F. M., Sutton, 622.
Henry H., Lynn, 2076.
GREENWOOD—Mary, m. A. M.[8], N. Y. City, 1623.
GRIFFIN—Lillie, Lynn, 2044.
GROUT—Betsey, m. Gale, Sutton, 328.
GULLIVER—Arthur H., m. Emerson[9], Wauregan, Ct., 1362.

H.

HACKETT, William, m. Smith[8], 440.
HADLEY—Martha, m. E. M.[7], Rowe, 821.

HALL—Andrew H., m. R. C. M.[8], 1076.
HAM—Abigail Roberts, m. A. C. M.[7], Danvers, 420.
HAMMOND—Maria, m. Emerson[8], Putnam, Ct., 1360.
HANSON—Eli, m. M. M. M.[8], Penacook, N. H., 1010.
HARBACK—Wid. Abigail, m. B. M.[4], Sutton, 92, 261 and 507.
HARDER—James E., m. Cleland[9], Niles, Mich., 1729.
HARDYE—James, m. R. M., 27=26.
HARRIS—John F., m. C. B. M.[8], Marblehead, 1828.
Mary Ann, m. W. H. M. M.[8], N. Y. city, 1823.
HARRISON—Bernard, m. Colby[9], Ringwood, Ill., 1547.
HARTSHORNE—Abiah, m. Lieut. E. M.[5], Danvers, 1142.
Capt. Thomas, sketch, pp. 112, 113.
HARVEY—Mary E., Lynn, 1911.
HASTINGS—Mr., m. H. M.[5], Sidney, Me., 126.
HAVILAND—Danforth C., m. Collins[3], 1418.
HAYWARD—William, m. Wid. Priscilla, Mendon, 95.
HEATHFIELD—William B., m. Boyles[10], 1165.27.
HENRY—Tosier, m. Coffin[8], N. Y. city, 1312.
HEWS—Frances M. Stone, 1802=1806.
Henry Augustus, m. Tucker, Lynnfield, 1804.
Joel, m. S. M.[7], 1799.
Sarah R., m. West, Lynnfield, 1807.
HIGGINS—George E., m. Smothers, 1186.
HILL—Fisher, m. B. M.[6], Croyden, N. H., 987.
HILTON—Charles, m. Learned, Lynn, 1513.
HITCHCOCK—David, m. M. A. M.[8], Athens, Vt., 953.
HOLLIS—Charles J., Lynn, 2007.
HOLMAN—Martha A., m. S. F. M.[8], Sutton, 383.
HOLT—Hannah, m. J. M., Rowe, 743.
HOWARD—Francis S., m. Smith, Revere, 1831=1835.
Samuel B., m. S. C. B. M., Revere, 1830.
HOWE—Charles N., m. Manning[9], Waltham, 1263.
HOYT—Orman L., m. Collins[8], 1419.
HUBBARD—Lizzie C., of Hadley, m. Noyes, Gardner, 1165.32.
HUDSON—Hannah Paulina, m. M. M.[7], Phelps, N. Y., 897.
HULL—Helen, m. Mason[9], Milan, O., 1667.
HUMPHREY—Piam, m. A. A. M.[7], Croyden, N. H., 1116.
Marcia Amelia, m. Sawyer, Newport, N.H., 1118=1119.
HUNKING—Hon. Caleb Dustin, m. Stone[8], Haverhill, 1244.

HUNKING—Charles Dustin[9], m. Wiggins, 240 W. 34th st., N. Y. city, 1247=1249.
Sarah Stone, m. Cheney, 1245=1246.
HUSSEY—Abby King[7] m. Goodrich, 737=741.
Eliza Ann King[7], m. Holden, Salem, 735=738.
Joseph, m. King[6], Salem, 733.
HUTCHINS—Annie Eliza[9], Librarian, Chicago, 1492.1.
Louis Gordon[9], m. Newhall, Lynn, 1491=1493.
Samuel, m. Learned[8], Cambridge, 1487.
HUTCHINSON—Martha J., m. H. J. M.[7], Grantham, N. H., 1019.
Rebecca, m. King[6], Salem, 725.
Samuel, m. King[7], Salem, 727.

J.

JACOBS.—Anna, m. Mason[9], Clyde, O., 1671.
JACKSON—Mrs. E. Watts, m. D. M., Sutton, 617.
Otis, m. C. M.[6], Cornish, N. H., 986.
JARRETT—Charles, m. L. P. M.[9], Fort Dodge, Ia., 1650
JENKS—Rhodolph, m. Smith[9], Taylor Co., Ia., 1592.
JENNESS—Alwilder V., Lynn, 1973.
JOHNSON—Arabella, m. Noyes[9], Newburyport, 1165.38.
Frances, m. A. W. M.[8], Wallingford, Vt., 1051.
Frederic Tyler, m. Ferguson, Wauregan, Ct., 1381.
Hannah S., m. Blake[9], Boston, 1165.44.
Mary E., m. Kent[9], Lynn, 2039.
William, m. Learned[8], Manchester, 1507.
JONES—Clarissa, m. Marshall[8], Lynn, 1271.
Hannah C., m. Noyes[8], Gardner, 1165.34.
Sarah J., m. Cleland, Barrington, R. I., 1680.
JOSLYN—Frank W., m. Mead[10], Elgin, Ill., 1533.

K.

KELLOGG—Selona S., m. Smothers, Whitewater, Wis., 1183.
KENNEY—Jonathan A., m. Smothers, Salem, 1202.
John, m. M. M.[6], Sutton, 646.
Laura E., m. (1) Porter, Peabody, 1203=1204.
(2) Arnold, 1203=1205.
KENNY—Elizabeth Peabody[9], m. Perkins, Salem, 1354=1356.
Jonathan A., m. Emerson[8], Salem, 1353.

KENT—Alice P., Lynn, 2036=2043.
Charles H., Lynn, 2032.
Charles H., Swampscott, 2034=2040.
Emma J., Gayhead, 2035=2041.
Frank A., Lynn, 2037=2044.
Nelson N., Lynn, 2033=2039.
Samuel Henry, Lynn, 1282.

KIMBALL—George F., m. K. H. M.[8], Boston, 1820.
Josiah F., Lynn, 2102.
Leonard W., m. Stone,[7] Andover, 2107.1.
Thomas N., m. Kimball[7], Boston, 2107.2.

KING—Amos, m. M. M.[5], Salem, 685.
Amos[6], m. Hutchinson, Salem, 688=725.
Betsey[6], m. Hussey, Salem, 692=733.
Daniel[6], m. Lucy, 690=732.
Daniel R., m. Perry, Westfield, N. Y., 1660.
Hannah, m. B. M.[3], Sutton, 88.
Lucy, (wife Daniel), Salem, 732.
Mehitable, m. B. M.[4], Sutton, 259.
Rebecca[7], m. Hutchinson, Salem, 726=727.
Samuel, m. E. M[3]., Salem, 60.

KINNICUTT—Emma F., m. Cleland, Barrington, R. I., 1691.

KIRKHAM—James, m. Gillette, Niles, Mich., 1750.

KITTREDGE—Harriet N., m. Smith[8], 448.

L.

LANCASTER—Sarah A., Saugus, 1962.

LATTEN—Mary W., m. C. M.[7], Danvers, 2122.

LAWS—Lucius M.[8], m. Bean, Winthrop, 1837=1838.
William D., m. M. M. D. M.[7], Hartland, Me. 1836.

LEARNED—Charles Abbott[9], m. Silliman, 1509=1510.
David, m. Marsh[7], Cambridge, 1466.
Eliza Ann[8], m. Hilton, Lynn, 1476=1513.
Elizabeth Sophia[8], m. Moor, Denver, Col., 1473=1505.
Frances Ann[8], m. Stewart, Manchester, 1473.1=1506.
Henry[8], m. Lopez, Frisco, Utah? 1468=1495.
Laura[8], m. White, Cambridge, 1469=1497.
Lydia Putnam[8], m. Hutchins, Cambridge, 1467=1487.
Olive[9]. m. Carey, Schenectady, N. Y., 1470=1499.
William Newell, m. Yell, Lynn, 1475=1508.

LEAVITT—Worthen F., Lynn, 2043.
LILLY—Joseph, m. Silsby[3], Lynn, 42.
LOPEZ—Catherine, m. Learned[8], Frisco, Utah? 1495.
LORD—Anna H., m. Brown, 2205=2195.
LOVEJOY—William F., Boston, 1878.
LULL—Fanny Mary, m. C. D. M.[8], Nantucket, 372.
LUMBARD—Julia N., m. Noyes[9], Ashburnham, 1165.21.

M.

MCCLELLAN—Betsey, m. W. M.[6], Sutton, 539.
MCGREGOR—John A., m. Mason[9], Dickinson, Dak., 1670.
MCNAMEE—Daniel[8], m. Gallagher, Rahway, N. J., 1607.
Wid. Mary, m. Smith, Jackson, Mich., 1609=1503.
MCNEIL—Jean, m. J. M.[7], N. Y. City, 1482.
MCPECK—Katie, m. Coffin[6], N. Y. City, 1325.
MCREADY—Charles, m. Coffin[8], N. Y. City, 1311.
MALLEY—John, A. O., Boston, 2072.
MANN—Caroline E., m. Col. L. B. M.[7], Boston, 1811.
MANNING—Ella Louise, m. Howe, Waltham, 1260=1263.
Otis J., m. Stone[8], Salem, 1259.
MANSFIELD—B. Winslow, Lynn, 1908.
MARSH—Aaron[6], m. Moulton, Danvers, 400=402.
Aaron Cook[7], m. Ham, Danvers, 404=420.
Abiah[6], m. Stone, Danvers, 1143=1153, sketch p. 116.
Abigail[2], unm. see 22 and 87.5.
Abigail, wife John of Mendon, 96.
Abigail, wife Lot M. of Sutton, 597.
Abigail[4], m. (1), Gould, Sutton, 506.
m. (2), Harback, Sutton, 507.
m. (3), Ben. M.[4], Sutton, 508.
m. (4), Chase, Sutton, 508.5.
Abigail[5], m. Bacon, Sidney, Me., 107=112.
Abigail[6], m. Vinal, Orono, Me., 123=192.
Abner[5], m. Hannah, Killingly, Ct., 233=800.
Adeline[7], m. Putnam, Sutton, 357=394.
Albert W.[8], m. (1), Johnson, 1042=1051.
m. (2), Shaddock, 1042=1052.
Alice, wife J. M.[3], Salem, 46.
Alice[4], m. Nelson, Salem, 49=222.

MARSH—Alice Frances[8], m. Camron, California, 2117=2118.
Allen[8], m. Greenwood, N. Y. city, 1486=1623.
Allen Putnam[7], unm., Painesville, O., 1456.
Alpheus, m. Butler, Sutton, page 69.
Alvira Ann[7], m. Humphrey, Croyden, N. H., 1001=1116.
Amasa[7], m. Getchell, Grantham, N. H., 964=1005.
Andrew[6], m. Stone, Sutton, 516=520.
Augusta Emery[8], m (1), Davis, Lowell, 1100=1102.
m. (2), Wilmot, Lowell, 1100=1103.

Benjamin[2], unm., Salem, 13 and pages 15 and 16.
Benjamin[3], m. King, Sutton, 23=88.
Benjamin[4], m. (1), King, Sutton, 80=259.
m. (2), Waters, Sutton, 80=260.
m. (3), Wid. Harback, Sutton, 80=261.
Benjamin[4], m. (1), Moulton, Sutton, 89=481.
m. (2), Carriel, Sutton, 482.
Benjamin[5], m. Davenport, Sutton, 486=586.
Benjamin[6], unm.. Orono, Me., 115 and 131.5.
Bethiah[2], m. Sillsbee, Salem, 8=28.
Betsey[6], m. Hill, Croyden, N. H., 798=987.
Betsey[7], m. Smith, Danvers, 403=406.
Brooksey[7], m. Woodbury, Sutton, 356=390.

Caleb[5] Lieut., m. (1), Dodge, 257=460.
m. (2), Morse, 257=461.
Caleb[7], m. (1), Peabody, Danvers, 2110=2121.
m. (2), Latten, Danvers, 2110=2122.
Caleb Warren[8], m. Brown, Lynn, 2154=2166.
Calista Loretta[8], m. Ostrom, Burnett, Wis., 866=874.
Caroline A. B.[8], m. Richardson, Burlington, Vt., 1843.
Caroline Bronsdon[8], m. Harris, Marblehead, 1817=1828.
Catherine[4], possibly m. Dunkle, Salem, 75=243.
Catherine[6], m. Jackson, Cornish, N. H., 797=986.
Charles Dudley[8], m. Lull, Nantucket, 370=372.
Charles Ellis[9], m. Titcomb, Peabody, 2167=2170.
Charles Felton, m. Green, Sutton, 621=622.
Charles Hiram[8], m. Thurber, Penacook, N. H., 1038.
Charles Preston[8], m. Taylor, Attleboro, 630=634.
Charlotte L.[8], m. Thompson, 1049=1075.

MARSH—Daniel, m. Jackson, Sutton, 480.15=617.
Daniel[4], m. (1), Chud, Salem, 87=680.
m. (2), Twiss, Salem, 87=680.5.
Daniel[5], m. (1), Dowty, Salem, 681=684.
m. (2), Moulton, Salem, 681=684.1.
David[4], m. Felton, Salem, 50=223.
David[7], m. Park, Sutton, 523=526.
Deidamia[7], m. Allen. Harvard, Ill., 852=859.
Delavan Delanson[7], Dr. m. Winter, Croyden, N. H., 1105.
Desire[4], m. Moulton, Salem, 84=673.
Desire[5], m. Dunkle, Salem, 675=1134.
Desire[6], m. Bacheller, Lynn, 1149=1845.

Ebenezer[3], m. Booth, Danvers, 20=77.
Ebenezer[4], m. French, Salem, 78=254.
Ebenezer, m. Mary, Sutton, 225.5=480.5.
Ebenezer[5], m. Cook, Danvers, 256=399.
Eber[6], m. Warren, Newfane, 778=916.
Elam[7], m. (?), Tarkeo, Ind., 979=1125.
Eleazer[4], m. Stimson, Killingly, Ct., 52=225.
Elijah[6], m. Wiley, Orono, Me., 124=204.
Elijah, m. Prouty, Sutton, 480.15=618.
Eliphaz[7], m. Hadley, Lanesboro, 819=821.
Eliza[7], m. Learned, Cambridge, 1457=1466.
Eliza D.[8], m. Wiswell, Newfane, Vt., 931=943.
Elizabeth[3], m. King, Salem, 18=60.
Elizabeth[5], m. Whitmore, Sutton, 268=234.
Elizabeth[6], m. Russell, Orono, Me., 125=214.
Elizabeth[7], m. Cleland, Berlinville, O., 1675.
Elizabeth Loring[8], m. Shoulters, Crown Point, Ind., 2142.
Emily[8], m. (1) Williams, Birmingham, O., 1626=1636.
(2) Bronson, Birmingham, O., 1626=1637.
Engraham[4], of Gloucester, R. I., 52.1 and 226.
Enoch O.[8], of Phelps, N. Y., 896.
Esther[5], m. Coates, Newfane, Vt., 234=808.
Esther[6], m. Smith, Chelsea, Vt., 791=959.
Ezekiel[2], unm., Salem, 7 and page 15.
Ezekiel, m. Paisley, Sutton, 480.06=480.11.
Ezekiel[3], m. Gould, Salem, 21=81.
Ezekiel[4], Ensign, m. Buffington, Salem, 86=674. Sketch. pp. 109–112.

MARSH—Ezekiel[5], Lieut., m. Hartshorne, Danvers, 676=1142. Sketch page 109.
Ezekiel[6], m. Putnam, Danvers, 1144=1355.
Ezekiel[7], Rev., m. Dixon, Enfield, Ct., 2113=2185.
Ezekiel Bronsdon[7], m. Symonds, Boston, 1798=1811.
Ezekiel Preston, m. White, Auburn, 480.16=629.

Fanny Foster[7], m. Brown, 2114=2191.
Francis Peabody[8], m. Pope, Peabody, 2156=2179.
Franklin Filmore[8], m. Thompson, Croyden, N. H., 1115.

George Albert[8], m. Cone, Danvers, 432=454.
George Ezekiel[8], m. Floyd, Peabody, 2155=2174.
George Willie[8], m. Buswell, Concord, N. H., 1030=1037.

Hannah[4], m. Sibley, Sutton, 90=493.
Hannah, wife of J. M.[4], Salem, 221.
Hannah[5], m. Hastings, Sidney, Me., 110=126.
Hannah[6], m. Flint, Danvers, 401=439.
Hannah, m. Gould, Sutton, 608.
Hannah[6], m. Bartlett, Sutton, 611=613.
Hannah, m. Chase, Sutton, 230.5=763.
Hannah, wife of Abner M., Killingly, Ct., 800.
Hannah[6], m. Z. M.[6], Newfane, Vt., 815 and 911.1.
Hannah Felton[8], unm., Peabody, 2113 and 2150.
Hannah Flint[7], m. Taylor, Danvers, 405=433.
Harriet Richardson, Wid., m. (2) Patrick, Lowell, 1098.
Helen[8], m. Perry, Westfield, N. Y., 1628=1658.
Hiram James[7], m. (1) Hutchinson, Grantham, N. H., 967 =1019.
m. (3) Gilson, Grantham, N. H., 967=1021.
Hosea[6], m. Beal, Phelps, N. Y., 761=875.
Hosea Faxon[8], m. Merritt, Sun Prairie, Wis., 865=869.
Hudson G.[8], m. (?) 897=901.
Humphrey[5], m. Mary, Salem, 255=395.

Isaac[7], m. Roberts, W. Chazey, N. Y., 957=958.
Ivory White Richardson[8], m. Whitman, E. Bridgewater, 371=373.

Jacob[2], unm., Salem, 12 and pages 14 and 15.
Jacob[7], m. (?) Plymouth, Vt., 840=850.

MARSH—James[7], Hon., m. (1), Felton, Peabody, 2111=2148.
m. (2), Mudge, Peabody, 2111=2149.
Sketch p. 229.
James[8], m. Davis, 2128=2139.
James[8], m. Ranney, Stockton, Cal., 2151=2157.
James Richardson[8], unm., Lowell, 1101.1.
Jeremiah[6], m. Doyle, Orono, Me., 120=164.
Jesse[6], m. Dunbar, Grantham, N. H., 793=961.
John[1], m. Skelton, Salem, 1=2. Sketch pages 10–14.
John[2], m. Younge, Salem, 4=24.
John[3], m. Alice, Salem, 15=46.
John[3], m. Abigail, Mendon, 37=96.
John[4], m. Hannah, Lynn, 48=221.
John[4], m. Carroll, Bellingham, 99=105.
John[5], m. Colburn, Orono, Me., 108=113.
John[5], m. (?) Newfane, Vt., 235=813.
John[5], m. Foster, Danvers, 678=1150.
John[6], m. Freese, Orono, Me., 118=145.
John[6], m. Lois Marsh[6], Sutton, 300=358.
John[6], m. Lucretia, Sutton, 591=594.
John[6], m. (1), Putnam, Danville, Vt., 1146=1455.
m. (2), Cain, Schuyler, N. Y., 1146=1461.
John[6], m. Brown, Danvers, 1152=2108. sketch p. 221.
John[7], m. Tuck, California, 2109=2116, sketch p. 225.
John[7], m. McNeil, N. Y. city, 1459=1482.
John[8], m. Mason, Fort Dodge, Ia., 1627=1639.
John Brown[8], m. Baldwin, San Francisco, 2152=2159.
John J.[9], m. Fallon, Fort Dodge, Ia., 1643=1651.
Jonathan[3], m. (1), Very, Salem, 19=69.
m. (2), Buffington, Salem, 19=70.
Jonathan[4], m. Osborne, Salem, 71=228.
Jonathan[5], m. Holt, Rowe, 229=743.
Jonathan[6], m. Robinson, Rowe, 747=813.
Jonathan Hadley[8], m. Vincent, Lanesboro, 822=825.
Joseph[4], m. Gould, Killingly, Ct., 72=236.
Joseph[5], m. Parrott, Salem, 237=238.
Joseph Clark[6], m. Sawyer, Killingly, Ct., 790=956.
Joshua[5], m. Lois, Sutton, 485=512.
Katherine, m. Dunkle, Danvers, 1135.
Katherine, m. Cutler, Salem, 227.

MARSH—Katie Harrington[9], m. Kimball, Boston, 1814=1820.
Keziah[7], m. Breck, Cornish, N. H., 966=1014.

Larnard[7], m. Perry, Birmingham, O., 1624, sketch p. 163.
Laura[7], m. Shurtleff, 971=1089.
Laura P.[8], m. Nelson, Wallingford, Vt., 1047=1069.
Lenora Mason[9], m. Poyer, Vermillion, O., 1640=1645.
Leonard H., m. Marston, Fitchburg, 1029=1035.
Levi Warren[7], m. Allen, Newfane, Vt., 917=1041.
Llinas[7], m. (?), Beaver Dam, Wis., 839=846.
Lois[6], m. her cousin J. M.[6], Sutton, 358=517.
Lois, wife of J. M.[5], Sutton, 512.
Lot[5], m. Abigail, Sutton, 487=597.
Louisa Chase[7], m. Williams, Sutton, 543=570.
Lucius Bolles[8], Col., m. Mann, Boston, 1794=1811.
Lucius K.[9], m. Bates, Boston, 1812=1818.
Lucius Rockwell[9], m. Ennis, Brownhelm, O., 1632=1635.
Lucretia, wife J. M.[6], Sutton, 594.
Lucy[6], m. Smith, Cornish, N. H., 792=960.
Lucy[7], m. Spaulding, Cavendish, Vt., 975=1091.
Lucy Evangeline[9], m. Farnum, Lanesboro, 827=835.
Lucy Jane[8], m. Clapp, Boscawen, N. H., 1028=1033.
Luella P.[9], m. Jarret, Fort Dodge, Ia., 1645=1650.
Lydia[4], m. Twiss, Salem, 79=258.
Lydia[4], m. Gould, Sutton, 94=510.
Lydia[6], m. Cummins, 796=985.

Madison[7], m. Hudson, Phelps, N. Y., 888=897.
Marcus[6], m. Tamar, Hardwick, 480.04=658.
Marcus J.[7], m. Dexter, Hardwick, 660=665.
Maria True[7], m. Taintor, Sutton, 546=577.
Marilla W.[8], m. Graves, Wallingford, Vt., 1048=1074.
Martha[8], m. Walker, Batavia, N. Y., 2126=2134.
Martha Adeline[6], m. Adams, 469=476.
Mary[3], m. Cutler, Salem and Sutton, 16=53.
Mary[4], m. Bullen, Sutton, 93=509.
Mary[5], m. Thayer, Mendon, 106=111.
Mary[6], m. Oliver, Orono, Me., 121=178.
Mary, wife of Humphrey, Salem, 395.
Mary, wife Ebenezer, Sutton, 480.5.
Mary[5], m. King, Salem, 683=685.

MARSH—Mary[6], m. Kenney, Sutton, 480.02=646.
Mary[7], unm., Peabody, 2112 and 2184.
Mary[8], m. Thompson, N. Y. city, 1485=1622.
Mary Elizabeth[8], m. Simmons, Dalton, 824=831.
Mary Elizabeth[8], m. Godding, Longwood, Colo., 867.
Mary Florence[9], m. Niles, Peabody, 2168=2172.
Mary M.[8], m. Hanson, Fisherville, N. H., 1008=1010.
Mary M. D.[7], m. Laws, Hartland, Me., 1797=1836.
Mary McClellan[7], m. Wheelock, Sutton, 540=547.
Mary Minerva[9], m. Wilder, Mayville, N. Y., 1631=1633.
Mary Peabody[8], m. Waters, Salem, 2123=2132.
Mary Relief[9], m. Wood, Lanesboro, 828=836.
Mary Waters[8], m. Williamson, Cleveland, O., 2131=2145.
Mehitable[5], m. Daggett, Sutton, 264=269.
Minerva[7], m. Davis, Newfane, Vt., 923=1080.
Minerva[9], m. Mitchell, Omaha, Neb., 1644=1657.
Minerva A.[8], m. Hitchcock, Athens, Vt., 932=953.
Minerva D.[8], m. Moore, Wallingford, Vt., 1046=1065.
Moses T.[8], m. Newcomb, Hardwick, 667=669.

Nancy[6], m. Sibley, Sutton, 303=377.
Nathan[7], m. Ferrell, Halifax, Vt., 856=860.
Nathaniel Felton[8], m. (1), Walsh, California, 2153=2161.
m. (2), Preble, California, 2153=2162.

Olive P.[7], m. Colby, Danville, Vt., 1458=1477.
Oliver Hazard Perry[8], m. Rockwell, Erie, Pa., 1625=1630.
Osborn[7], m. (1), Clark, Newfane, Vt., 926=927.
m. (2), Waterman, Newfane, Vt., 926=928.
Osborne[6], m. (?) Burnett, Wis., 756=851.
Othniel C.[8], Prof. Yale Col., New Haven, Ct., 2138.

Pamelia[7], m. Ellis, Charlotte, N. Y., 1465=1751.
Paulina Bacon[7], m. Sprague, Sutton, 541=553.
Peter[5], m. Sarah, Sutton, 492=609.
Peter Dudley[7], m. Winship, Andover, Vt., 361=369.
Philip[7], m. Brown, Peabody, 2115=2210.

Rebecca[5], m. Crossman, Sutton, 489=601.
Rhoda A.[8], m. White, Wallingford, Vt., 1044=1059.
Robert A.[8], m. Congdon, Wallingford, Vt., 1043=1053.

MARSH—Rosetta Amelia[7], unm., Boston, 1124.5.
Rosina[6], m. Emerson, Thompson, Ct., 801=804.
Ruth[2], Salem, 5.
Ruth[3], m. Hardye, Salem, 26=27.
Ruth[5], m. Gale, Sutton, 266=307.

Sarah[3], m. Gold, Salem, 39=104.
Sarah, wife of Peter M.[5], Sutton, 609.
Sarah[5], m. Fitz, N. Y. City, 679=1140.
Sarah[6], m. Stevens, Orono, Me., 122=188.
Sarah[6], m. Reed, Killingly, Ct., 814=1039.
Sarah[6], m. Putnam, Salem, 1147=1785.
Sarah[7], m. Cleland, Niles, Mich., 1715.
Sarah Caroline Bronsdon[7], m. Howard, Revere, 1795=1830.
Sarah J.[8], m. Gallagher, N. Y. City, 1596.
Sarah Jane[8], m. Gould, S. Wardsboro, Vt., 930=936.
Sally[6], m. Sibley, Sutton, 519=583.
Sally[7], m. Hews, 1790=1799.
Samuel[2], m. Priscilla, Salem, 9=35.
Samuel[4], m. (1), Flint, Salem, 73=239.
m. (2), Coates, Killingly, Ct., 73=240.
Samuel[5], Lieut., m. Wilder, Croyden, N. H., 232=789.
Samuel[6], m. Oliver, Orono, Me., 114=127.
Samuel[6], m. Melinda, Croyden, N. H., 795=977.
Samuel[6], m. Gleason, Worcester, 814=1039.
Samuel E.[8], m. (?), Kansas, 1128=1131.
Stella Victoria[8], m. Brown, Croyden, N. H., 1107=1112.
Stephen[5], m. Dodge, Sutton, 265=295.
Stephen[5], m. Rea, Danvers, 677=1138.
Stephen[6], m. (1), Rawson, Sutton, 298=345.
m. (2), Sibley, Sutton, 298=346.
Samuel[7], m. Rich, Sutton, 354=378.
Stephen Francis[8], m. Holman, Sutton, 379=383.
Stilman Jackson[7], m. Richardson, Sharon, Vt., 976=1098.
Susan, m. Stowell, Sutton, 480.17=644.
Susan Maria, m. Fenner, Millbury, 632=641.
Susanna[2], per.? m. Sibley, Salem, 10.
Susanna[6], m. Pope, Salem, 1145=1399.
Sylvanus L.[7], m. (?) Andover, Vt., 359=362.
Sylvia[7], m. Church, Proctorsville, Vt., 974=1090.

MARSH – Tamar[5], m. Gale, Sutton, 267=343.
Tamar[6], wife M. M.[6], Hardwick, 658.
Tamerlane Pliny[8], Rev., m. Newball, So. Evanston, Ill., 900=905.
Thomas Hartshorne[8], Capt., m. (1) Newhall, 1148=1787. Sketch pp. 106 and 181.
(2) Bronsdon, 1148=1788.
Thomas Hartshorne[7], m. Warren, Hartland, Me., 1810.
Tyler[6], m. Silsby, Spencer, 299=387.
Tyler[6], m. Putnam, Sutton, 463=470.

Waldo Warren[7], m. Stilwell, Sutton, 542=558.
Warren[6], m. McClellan, Sutton, 518=539.
William[5], m. Coates, Guilford, Vt., 230=750.
William[6], m. Stockton, Orono, Me., 119=158.
William[6], m. Allen, Croyden, N. H., 799=999.
William[6], m. (?), Guilford, Vt., 755=838.
William[8], m. Noyes, 864=868.
William D.[8], m. Thayer, Enfield, Ct., 2187=2188.
William Harrison[7], m. Wilner, Chelsea. 1002=1120.
William Henry[8], m. French, 823=830.
William H. Mann[8], m. Harris, N. Y. City, 1816=1823.
William Winter[8], m. Spencer, Croyden, N. H., 1110=1113.

Zachary[2], m. Sillsbee, Salem, 3=14, sketch p. 14.
Zachary[3], unm., Salem, 17 and 59.5.
Zachariah[4], m. Moulton, Salem, 51=224.
Zebadiah[5], m. Coates, Newfane, Vt., 231=772.
Zebadiah[6], m. H. M.[6], Newfane. Vt., 773=911.1.
Ziba[6], m. Colburn, Orono, Me. 116=132.

MARSHALL—Adeline N., Peabody, 1933=1941.
Agnes, Lynn, 1936=1948.
Cora A., Peabody, 1934=1944.
George Ames[9], Capt., m. Welch, 1275=1281.
Grace G., Lynn, 1937=1951.
Harriet[9], m. Kent, Lynn, 1277=1282.
Joshua, m. Stone[7], Lowell, 1267.
Joshua[8], m. Jones, Lynn, 1269=1271.
Mary E., Peabody, 1932=1939.
Susan Mary[9], m. Doloff, Lowell, 1274=1278.
William, Swampscott, 1931.

MARSTON—Anna, m. L. H. M.[8], Fitchburg, 1035.
MARTIN—Gilbert, m. Gallagher, N. Y. City, 1613.
MASON—Charles, m. R. M.[8], Birmingham, O., 1661.
Charles L., m. (1), Thorp, Milan, O., 1666.
m. (2), Hull, Milan, O., 1667.
Clara H.[9], m. Smith, Birmingham, O., 1673.
Emily M.[9], m. McGregor, Dickinson, Dak., 1670.
Frank A.[9], m. Jacobs, Clyde, O., 1671.
Huldah, m. J. M.[8], Fort Dodge, Ia., 1639.
MEAD—Caroline A.[10], m. Joslyn, Elgin, Ill., 1528=1533.
Frank W., m. Colby[9], Elgin, Ill., 1527.
MELCHER—Edward O., Lynn, 2104.
MELINDA—Lydia, m. S. M.[6], Antwerp, N. Y., 977.
MERRIFIELD—Laura, m. Ames[9], Berrien Co., Mich., 1760.
MERRITT—Marion M., m. H. F. M.[8], Sun Prairie, Wis., 869.
MILLER—Mary E., Lynn, 2066.
MITCHELL—James M., m. M. M.[9], Omaha, Neb., 1657.
MOOR—Mahlon K. m. Learned, Denver, Colo., 1505.
MOORE—Albert, m. M. D. M.[8], 1065.
Jesse, m. Stone[7], Lowell, 1268.
MOREY—Charles H., m. Colby, McHenry, Ill., 1534.
MORRILL—Cynthia, m. Pope[7], 1404=1438.
MORSE—Dolly Rice, Wid., m. Lieut. C. M.[5], Sutton, 461.
Edward Jesse[9], grad. H. C., M. D., Boston, 1289.
Lucius Bolles, m. Wright, Lowell, 1287.
MOULTON—Abigail, m. Z. M.[4], Salem, 224.
Betsey, m. A. M.[6], Danvers, 402.
Elizabeth, m. D. M.[5], Salem, 684.1.
Jonathan, m. D. M.[4], Salem, 673.
MUDGE—Caroline, m. J. M.[7], Danvers, 2149.
MURKELL—Elizabeth, m. Raymond[9], Cherry Creek, N. Y., 1784.

N.

NEEDHAM—John, m. Dunkle[6], Danvers, 1137.
NELSON—James, m. L. P. M.[8], 1069.
Thomas, m. A. M.[4], Salem, 222.
NEUGENT—Mary Ellen, Lynn, 2091.
NEWBALL—Hattie Maria, m. Rev. T. H. M.[8], So. Evanston, Ill., 905.
NEWCOMB—Sarah B., m. M. T. M.[8], Hardwick, 669.
NEWELL—Francis A.[9], m. Cardwell, Salem, 1197=1199.
Joseph, m. Smothers[8], Salem, 1194.

NEWHALL—Abby A., Danvers and Lynn, 1873.
Adeline, Lynn, 1857=1898.
Alice W., Lynn, 1875=1878.
Asa T., Lynn, 1881.
Ashley C., Lynn, 1867=1873.
Cinderella, Lynn, 1865.
Cinderella, Salem and Lynnfield, 1869=1880.
Clara, m. Hutchins[9], Lynn, 1493.
Edna M., Lynn, 1874=1877.
Ellen Desire, Lynn, 1864=1991.
Frank, Lynnfield, 1872=1895.
Frank Luther, Peabody, 2094=2096.
Fred M., Lynn, 1974=1984.
Hannah G., Swampscott, 1859=1931.
Hannah Lavinia, Lynn, 2078.
Jeremiah L., Lynn, 1870=1887.
John Langdon, Lynn, 2088=2091.
John M., Lynn, 1863=1988.
John Nourse Hartshorn, Lynn, 1854=2057.
Joseph, Danvers and Lynn, 1855.
Joseph C., Lynn, 1856=1865.
Joseph E., Salem, 1868=1879.
Laura A., Danvers, 1860=1952.
Mary, Salem and Lynnfield, 1871=1890.
Nahum H., Lynn, 1861=1972.
Sally, m. T. H. M.[6], Danvers, 1787.
NILES—Frank O., m. M. F. M[9], Peabody, 2172=2168.
NOONAN—Julia, Lynn, 2064.
NOYES—Charles[8], m. Jones, Gardner, 1165=1165.34.
Charles Henry, m. Johnson, Newburyport, 1165.35.
Charles L.[9], m. Whiting, Templeton, 1165.29.
Edward Payson[9], m. Hubbard, Gardner, 1165.8.
Hattie E., m. W. M.[8], Burnet, Wis., 868.
Henry James[8], m. Gatee, 1164=1165.2.
James Henry[9], m. Stone, Ogden, Utah, 1165.3=1165.10.
Jane Louisa, m. Symonds, 1165.4=1165.12.
Mary Abiah[9], m. Rolph, 1165.37=1165.40.
Samuel Lucius[9], m. Lumbard, Ashburnham, 1165.5.
Silas, m. Stone[7], Newburyport, 1163.
Susan Elizabeth[8], m. Blake, 1165.1=1165.41.
Susan Elizabeth[9], m. Boyles, Princeton, 1165.6.

O.

OLIVER—Jane, m. S. M.[6], 127.
Matthew, m. M. M.[6], Orono, Me., 178.
OSBORNE—Esther, m. J. M.[4], Salem, 228.
OSGOOD—Chloe, m. J. M.[6], Grantham, N. H., 961.
Her sister, m. J. M.[6], Grantham, N. H., 963.
OSTROM—Oscar H., m. C. L. M.[8], Sun Prairie, Wis., 874.

P.

PAISLEY—Sukey, m. E. M., Sutton, 480.11.
PALMER—Abial Chandler, m. Pope[8], Danville, Vt., 1429.
PARK—Asenath, m. D. M.[7], Sutton, 526.
PARKER—Amelia Jane, m. Emerson[8], Salem, 1373.
PARROTT—Lizzie, Lynn, 1920.
PARSONS—Annie O., m. Smothers, Gloucester, 1184.
PATRICK—Samuel C., m. Wid. Marsh, Lowell, 1098.
PEABODY—Mary Gaines, m. C. M.[7], Danvers, 2121.
PEAK—C. A., m. Gorman[9], Berlinville, O., 1706.
PELTON—Estella, m. Gorman[9], Berlinville, O., 1707.
PERKINS—M. Abbie, Lynn, 2012.
Horace S., m. Kenny[9], Salem, 1356.
PERRY—Charles L., m. H. M., Westfield, N. Y., 1658.
Marilla, m. L. M.[7], Birmingham, O., 1624.
Sarah, m. King, Brownhelm, O., 1660.
PIERCE—Isabella, Lynn, 2070.
PITTZE—Elizabeth, m. Coffin[9], Rowayton, Ct., 1334.
PLUMMER—Abigail, m. Smothers[8], Danvers, 1174.
POPE—Caroline Eunice, m. F. P. M.[8], Peabody, 2179=2156.
Charles Burnham[8], m. Burnham, Chicago, 1441=1454.
Frances Melinda[8], m. Whittier, Boston, 1427=1435.
George Putnam[8], m. Varney, 1440=1452.
Israel Putnam, m. Babbitt, 1402=1422.
John Flint[8], m. Morrill, 1404=1438.
John Putnam[8], m. Rollins, Great Falls, N. H., 1433.
Joseph, m. S. M.[6], Danville, Vt., 1399.
Mary Morrill[8], m. (1) Finley, (2) Goss, 1439=1446.
Sophia Jane[8], m. Palmer, Danville, Vt., 1429.
Susan M.[7], m. Collins, 1401=1406.
PORTER—Charles B., m. Kenney[9], Peabody, 1204.

Poyer—Isaac Burr, m. L. M. M.[9], Vermillion, O., 1645.
Preble—Pauline, m. N. F. M.[8], San Francisco, 2162=2153.
Pressey—Elijah B., m Cleland[8], near Wichita, Kansas, 1721.
Prime—Frank E., Lynn, 1905=1911.
George W., Lynn, 1901=1913.
John B., Lynn, 1898.
John B., Peabody, 1906=1912.
John H., Lynn, 1899=1903.
Joseph N., Lynn, 1902=1920.
Mary A., Lynn, 1904=1908.
Sarah B., Lynn, 1858=1925.
Prolix—Sarah, Peabody, 1912.
Prouty—Eliza L., m. E. M., Sutton, 618.
Putnam—Frederic, m. S. M.[6], Salem, 1785.
Lucy, m. T. M.[6], Sutton, 470.
Marble, m. A. M.[7], Sutton, 394.
Martha M., m. Ferguson, Salem, 1388.
Rebecca, m. E. M.[6], Danvers, 1395.
Rhoda, m. J. M.[6], Danville, Vt., 1455.
Urildah J., Lynnfield, 1895.

R.

Raddin—George[7], m. Curtis, Salem, 698=715.
Ramsdall—Lucy A., m. Cleland, Titusville, Pa., 1681.
Ranney—Mary A., m. J. M.[8], Stockton, Cal., 2157=2151.
Rawson—Prudence, m. S. M.[6], Sutton, 345.
Raymond—Frank A.[9], m. Murkell, Cherry Creek, N. Y., 1784.
John M., m. Ellis[8], Cherry Creek, 1779.
Minnie M., m. Coffin, Rowayton, Ct., 1343.
Rea—Ruth, m. S. M.[5], Danvers, 1138.
Reed— ——— Reed, m. S. M.[6], Killingly, Ct., 1040.
Rice—Dolly, m. Lieut. C. M.[5], Sutton, 461.
Rich—Jonathan, m. Daggett, Sutton, 285.
Lucy, m. S. M.[7], Sutton, 378.
Richards—William T., Lynn, 1987.
Richardson—Eleazer Carter, Lynn, 1995.
Eleazer Carter, Lynn, 2000 = 2045.
Hannah Adeline, Lynn, 1999 = 2032.
Harriet, m. S. J. M.[7], Sharon, Vt., 1098.
Henry A., Lynn, 2046 = 2048.

RICHARDSON—Henry Benjamin, Lynn, 1998 = 2020.
H. M., m. C. A. B. M.[8], Burlington, Vt., 1843.
Mary Jane, Lynn, 1996 = 2001.
Sarah Elizabeth, Lynn, 1997 = 2014.
ROBERTS—Lucy P., Lynn, 2021.
Susan, m., J. M.[6], W. Chazey, N. Y., 958.
ROBINSON—Abiah, m. J. M.[6], Rowe, 817.
Addie A., m. Cook, Ethridge, Tenn., 1770.
Emma Pamelia[9], m. Rowley, Jackson, Mich., 1777.
Lafayette M.[9], m. Capples, Hillsdale, Mich., 1776.
Samuel B., m. Ellis[8], Jackson, Mich, 1765.
ROCKWELL—Minerva, m. (1) O. H. P. M.[8], Birmingham, O., 1631.
(2) Perry, see 165.8.
ROGERS—Minnie W., Salem, 1971.
ROLES—Hannah, Lynn, 2051.
Mary Jane, Lynn, 2087.
ROLLINS—Susan A., m. Pope[8], Great Falls, N. H., 1433.
ROLPH—Charles L., m. Noyes[9], Sterling, 1165.40.
ROWE—Caroline A., m. Smothers, 1188.
ROWLEY—Edward E., m. Robinson[9], Jackson, Mich., 1777.
RUSSELL—Stephen, m. E. M.[6], Orono, Me., 214.

S.

SANBORN—Emily J., m. Colby[8], Danville, Vt., 1518.
SAWYER—Andrew J., m. Humphrey, Newport, N. H., 1119.
——— Sawyer, m. J. C. M.[6], 956.
SAXON—Avon D., Lynn, 2107.
SCOTFORD—George Wagner[9], m. Bryne, Jackson, Mich., 1620.
Josephine Marsh[9], m. Bedford, What Cheer, Ia., 1618.
William H., m. Wid. Gallagher[8], N. Y. City, 1602.
SHADDOCK—Rebecca H., m. A. W. M.[8], Wallingford, Vt., 1052.
SHAW—Eliza, m. Cleland, Messa Grande, Cal., 1742.
Mary, Salem, 1988.
Warren, Peabody, 1939.
SHERMAN—Susan Goss, m. Stone[8], Salem, 1218.
SHILLABER—Caleb F., Peabody, 2006.
SHOREY—George L., Lynn, 1927 = 1928.
John Langdon, Lynn, 1925.
SHOULTERS—Harvey J., m. E. L. M.[8], Crown Point, Ind., 2129.
SHREVE—Elizabeth, m. Stone[8], Salem, 1216.

SHURTLEFF— ——— Shurtleff, m. L. M.[7], 1089.
SIBLEY—Benoni, m. S. M.[6], Sutton, 583.
John, m. H. M.[4], Sutton, 493.
Paul, m. N. M.[6], Sutton, 377.
Sally, m. T. M.[6], Sutton, 387.
Tamar, m. S. M.[6], Sutton, 346.
SILLIMAN—Nettie, m. Learned, 1510.
SILSBE or Silsby. Sketch pp. 20–23.
Elizabeth[3], m. Cavis, Lynn, 33 = 44.
Hannah[3], m. Abbe, Lynn, 34 = 45.
Henry of Lynn, page 20.
Jonathan, m B. M.[2], Salem, 28, pages 21–23.
Jonathan[3], m. Collins, Lynn, 31 = 43.
Mary, m. Z. M.[2], Salem, 14.
Sarah[3], m. Lilly, Lynn, 29 = 42.
SIMMONS—William Jasper, m. M. E. M.[8], Dalton, 831.
SKELTON—Rev. Samuel, sketch pp. 16–19.
Susanna, Salem, 2 = 1. Will, pp. 19 and 20.
SMITH—Abigail, m. Colby[8], McHenry, Ill., 1552.1 and 1557.
Albert A.[9], m. Garland, Buchanan, Ia., 1587 = 1595.
Caroline, m. Colby[8], Ringwood, Ill., 1517.
Carrie E.[9], m. Todd, Minneapolis, 1594.
David, m. L. M.[6], Cornish, N. H., 960.
Eliza Ann[8], m. Hackett, 407 = 440.
Hannah Marsh, m. Viles, 412 = 451.
Henry Cook[8], m. Goodale, 411 = 450.
Herbert H.[9], m. Worden, Buchanan, Ia., 1593.
Jonathan, m. E. M.[6], Croyden, N. H., 959.
John, m. B. M.[7], Danvers, 406.
John Mason[8], m. Taylor, 408 = 444.
L. Hawley, m. Colby[8], McHenry, Ill., 1581.
Lucius, m. Mason[9], Birmingham, O., 1673.
Mary Jane, m. Howard[8], Revere, 1835.
Montiaville[9], m. Whitney, Buchanan, Ia., 1590.
Nellie[9], m. Andrews, Independence, Ia., 1591.
Olive I., m. Jenks, Taylor Co., Ia., 1592.
S. A., m. McNamee, Jackson, Mich., 1609.
Sally, m. Stone[7], Danvers, 1210.
Thomas Edwin[8], m. Kittredge, 409 = 448.

SMOTHERS—Abbie E., m. Higgins, 1181 = 1186.
Arthur E., m. Rowe, 1182 = 1188.
Edward, m. Plummer, Gloucester, 1167 = 1174.
Edward E., m. Driscoll, Gloucester, 1175 = 1178.
Elizabeth B.[8], m. Kenney, Salem, 1171 = 1202.
George O., m. Parsons, Gloucester, 1180 = 1184.
Jonathan, m. Stone[7], Danvers, 1166.
Jonathan, m. (1) Douglass, 1169 = 1191.
m. (2) Burgess, 1169 = 1192.
Olwin, m. Kellogg, Whitewater, Wis, 1177 = 1183.
Pamelia S.[8], m. Berry, Salem, 1172 = 1206.
Sarah[8], m. Newell, Salem, 1170 = 1194.
Sarah E.[9], m. Thomas, Salem, 1207 = 1208.
SPAULDING—John, m. L. M.[7], Springfield, Vt., 1091.
SPEED—Joseph, Lynn, 2073.
Marianna, Lynn, 2075 = 2076.
SPENCER—Frances Adelle, m. W. W. M.[8], 1113.
SPRAGUE.—Eli, m. P. B. M.[7], Sutton, 553.
STEVENS—Samuel, m. S. M.[6], Orono, Me., 188.
STEWART—Alexander, m. Learned, Manchester, 1506.
STILES—Persis, m. Gale, Sutton, 340.
STILLWELL—Rhoda, m. W. W. M.[7], Sutton, 558.
STIMSON—Sarah, m. E. M.[4], Killingly, Ct., 225.
STOCTON—Susan, m. W. M.[6], Orono, Me., 158.
STONE—Abiah Marsh[7], m, Noyes, Newburyport, 1154=1163.
Edmund, m. A. M.[6], Danvers, 1153.
Edward Franklin[9], m. Downing, Salem, 1224=1243.
Elizabeth[7], m. Smothers, Danvers, 1155=1166.
Elizabeth[8], m. Eddy, Brooklyn, N. Y., 1214=1250.
Elliott, m. Hews[8], Lynnfield, 1806.
Emily M.[8], m. Manning, Salem, 1215=1259.
Emma Maria[9], m. Dwinell, Salem, 1223=1235.
George[8], m. Sherman, Salem, 1212=1218.
George Banvard[9], m. Brown, Salem, 1219=1225.
Hannah Ray, Peabody, 2094=2096.
Horace R., South Danvers, 2092.
James[7], m. Smith, Danvers, 1156=1210.
James[8], m. Shreve, Salem, 1211=1216.
Mehitable Dodge[7], m. Ferguson, Salem, 1162=1382.
Pamelia Marsh[7], m. Emerson, Salem, 1159=1344.

STONE—Rebecca, m. A. M.[6], Sutton, 520.
Rebecca W., m. Coffin, Greenpoint, N. Y., 1158=1290.
Sarah E.[9], m. Varney, Salem, 1220=128.
Sarah Fanny, m. Noyes, Ogden, Utah., 1165.10.
Sarah Putnam[7], m. Kimball, Andover, 1160=2107.1.
Sarah S.[8], m. Hunking, Haverhill, 1213=1244.
Susan Helen[9], m. Babcock, Salem, 1221=1231.
Susan Pope[7], m. Marshall, Lowell, 1157=1267.
STOWELL—Joseph, m. S. M., Sutton, 644.
SUTER—Mary, m. Coffin[8], Greenpoint, N. Y., 1300.
SYMONDS—Emma E.[10], m. Murdock, Gardner, 1165.15.
John, m. Noyes[9], 1165.12.
Margaret A., m. E. B. M.[7], Boston, 1798=1841.

T.

TAINTOR—Daniel, m. M. T. M.[7], Sutton, 577.
TAYLOR—Amelia E., m. C. P. M., Attleboro, 634.
Benjamin, m. H. F. M.[7], Danvers 433.
Mary E., m. Smith[8], 444.
Matilda, Mrs., m. Emerson[8], Monroe Co., Ga., 1365.
THAYER—Ichabod, m. M. M.[5], Paris, Me., 111.
Josephine, m. W. D. M.[8], Enfield, Ct., 1188=2187.
THOMAS—Roscoe B., m. Smothers, Salem, 1208.
THOMPSON—Ella Frances, m. F. F. M., 1115.
Marshall, m. C. L. M.[8], 1075.
Richard, m. M. M.[8], N. Y. City, 1622.
THORP—Libbie, m. Mason[9], Milan O., 1666.
THURBER—Mary Lizzie, m. C. H. M., Penacook, N. H., 1038.
THURLWELL—Henrietta, m. Colby[9], Nunda, Ill., 1571.
TITCOMB—Annie J., m. C. E. M.[9], Peabody, 2170=2167.
TODD—S. C., m. Smith[9], Minneapolis, Minn., 1594.
TOMPKINS—Priscilla, m. (1) S. M.[2], Salem, 35.
m. (2) Hayward, Mendon, 95.
TUCK—Abby F., m. J. M.[7], California, 2116=2109.
TUCKER—Ada A., Lynn, 1879.
Alice, Lynn, 1866.
Sarah, m. Hews[8], Lynnfield, 1804.
TUTTLE—Emma, m. Cleland[9], Mankato, Minn., 1736.
TWEED—Lucretia, Swampscott, 2040.

TWISS—Abigail, m. D. M.[4], Salem, 680.5.
William, m. L. M.[4], Salem, 258.

V.

VARNEY—George William, m. Stone[9], Salem, 1228.
Helen, m. Pope[8], 1452.
VERY—Eliza F., Peabody, 1966.
Mary, m. J. M.[3], Salem, 69.
VESSEANE—Amelia, m. Coffin[8], N. Y. City, 1316.
VICKERY—James G., Lynn, 2093.
VILES—Bowman, m. Smith[8], 451.
VINAL—Phineas, m. A. M.[6], Orono, Me., 192.
VINCENT—Fidelia Sally, m. J. H. M.[8], Lancsboro, 825.

W.

WAGLUM—William, m. Boutelle[9], Greenpoint, N. Y., 1307.
WALKER—Edward C., m M. M.[8], Batavia, N. Y. 2134.
WALSH—Mary A., m. N. F. M.[8], San Francisco, 2161=2153.
WARD—Hiram, m. Collins[8], 1416.
WARLAND—Abby C., Lynn, 2079.
Lucy J., Lynn, 2080.
WARREN—Charlotte, m. E. M.[6], Newfane, Vt., 916.
Melinda, m. T. H. M.[7], Boston, 1810.
WATERMAN—Mary, m. O. M.[7], Newfane, Vt., 928.
WATERS—James, m. Boutelle[9], Greenpoint, N. Y., 1308.
Robert H , Capt., m. M. P. M.[8], 2132.
Ruth, m. B. M.[4], Sutton, 260.
WEST—T. P., m. Hews[8], Lynnfield, 1807.
WHALEN—Jane, m. Coffin[9], Greenpoint, N. Y., 1339.
WHEELER—Walter E., Peabody, 1944.
WHEELOCK—Timothy, Col., m. M. M. M.[7], Sutton, 547.
WHITE—Hannah R., m. E. P. M., Auburn, 629.
Henry H , m. R. A. M.[8], 1059.
John P., m. Learned[8], Cambridge, 1497.
WHITING—Mary Wheeler, m. Noyes[9], Templeton, 1065.29.
WHITMAN—Mary, m. I. W. R. M.[8], E. Bridgewater, 373.
WHITMORE—Nathaniel, m. E. M.[5], Sutton, 344.
WHITNEY—Mary, m. Smith[9], Buchanan Co., Ia., 1593.
WHITTIER—Daniel B., m Pope[8], Boston, 1435.

WIGGIN—Carrie G., m. Hunking, N. Y. City, 1249.
WILDER—Amasa, m. M. M. M.[9], Mayville, N. Y., 1633.
Rebekah, m. Lieut. S. M.[5], Croyden, N. H., 789.
WILEY—Mary, m. E. M.[6], Orono, Me., 204.
WILLARD—Lydia, m. Colby, Nunda, Ill., 1579.
WILLEY—Robert H., Linnfield, 1880.
WILLIAMS—Albert C., m. L. C. M.[7], Sutton, 570.
Ellen L.[8], m. Fairbanks, Sutton, 571 = 572.
John, m. E. M.[8], Birmingham, O., 1636.
WILMOT—Arthur M., m. A. E. M.[8]. 1103.
WILNER—Clara, m. W. H. M.[7], Chelsea, 1120.
WINGATE—James W., m. Colby[9], Nunda, Ill., 1576.
WINSHIP—Sarah, m. P. D. M., Andover, Vt., 369.
WINTER—Sophia Gibson, m. D. D. M.[7], Croyden, N. H., 1105.
WISWELL—Ichabod, m. E. D. M.[8], Newfane, Vt., 943.
WOOD—Alva Prince, m. M. R. M.[9], Lanesboro, 836.
WOODBURY—Benjamin, m. B. M.[7], Sutton, 390.
WORDEN—Hester, m. Smith[9], Buchanan Co., Ia., 1593.
WRIGHT—Harriet E., m. Moore[8], Lowell, 1288.

Y.

YELL—Abby, m. Learned[8], Lynn, 1508.
YOUNGE—Sarah, m. (1) J. M.[2], Salem, 24=4.
m. (2) Nicholas Chatwell, Salem, 24.

Will the reader please make the following improvements:

Page 11, sixth line from top, for *1839* read *1639*.
Page 70, nineteenth line from bottom, for *in* read *near by*.
Page 98, seventh line from bottom, for *drown* read *drowned*.
Page 116, seventh line from bottom, for *177* read *2107.1*.
Page 125, seventh line from top, for *402* read *403*.
Page 222, sixteenth line from bottom, for *1811* read *1711*.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06507 691 9

(Nov., 1887, 20,000)

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY.

One volume allowed at a time, and obtained only by card; to be kept 14 days (or seven days in the case of fiction and juvenile books published within one year) without fine; not to be renewed; to be reclaimed by messenger after 21 days, who will collect 20 cents besides fine of 2 cents a day, including Sundays and holidays; not to be lent out of the borrower's household, and not to be transferred; to be returned at this Hall.

Borrowers finding this book mutilated or unwarrantably defaced, are expected to report it; and also any undue delay in the delivery of books.

*** No claim can be established because of the failure of any notice, to or from the Library, through the mail.

The record below must not be made or altered by borrower.